

The student's Bible (King James version, with copious readings from the American revised version.) ...

Lincoln, Neb. (1907)

<https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/t7pp0dn3r>

HathiTrust



www.hathitrust.org

Public Domain

http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

We have determined this work to be in the public domain, meaning that it is not subject to copyright. Users are free to copy, use, and redistribute the work in part or in whole. It is possible that current copyright holders, heirs or the estate of the authors of individual portions of the work, such as illustrations or photographs, assert copyrights over these portions. Depending on the nature of subsequent use that is made, additional rights may need to be obtained independently of anything we can address.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO
M A T T H E W

CHAPTER 1

The genealogy of Jesus Christ. 18 The virgin Mary, while espoused to Joseph, conceives by the Holy Ghost. 19 An angel removes the doubts of Joseph. 21 The name of Jesus. 25 The birth of Jesus.

THE book of the ^ageneration of ^bJē'sus Christ, the son of ^cDā'vid, the son of ^dĀ'brā-hām.

² ^dĀ'brā-hām begat ^eĪ'saac; and ^eĪ'saac begat ^fJā'cob; and ^fJā'cob begat ^gJū'das and his brethren;

³ And ^gJū'das begat ^hPhā'rēs and Zā'rā of ⁱThā'mar; and Phā'rēs begat ^jĒs'rom; and ^jĒs'rom begat ^kĀ'ram;

⁴ And ^kĀ'ram begat ^lĀ-mīn'a-dāb; and ^lĀ-mīn'a-dāb begat ^mNā-ās'son; and ^mNā-ās'son begat ⁿSāl'mōn;

⁵ And ⁿSāl'mōn begat ^oBō'ōz of ^pRā'chāb; and ^oBō'ōz begat ^qŌ'bed of ^rRūth; and ^qŌ'bed begat ^sJēs'se;

⁶ And ^sJēs'se begat ^tDā'vid the ^tking; and ^tDā'vid the king begat ^uSōl'o-mon of her *that had been the wife of* ^vU-rī'as;

⁷ And ^uSōl'o-mon begat ^wRō-bō'am; and ^wRō-bō'am begat ^xĀ-bī'ā; and ^xĀ-bī'ā begat ^yĀ'sā; and ^yĀ'sā begat ^zJōs'a-phāt; and ^zJōs'a-phāt begat ^aJō'ram; and ^aJō'ram begat ^bŌ-zī'as;

⁸ And ^bŌ-zī'as begat ^cJō'a-thām; and ^cJō'a-thām begat ^dĀ'chāz; and ^dĀ'chāz begat ^eĒz-e-kī'as;

⁹ And ^eĒz-e-kī'as begat ^fMā-nās'sēs; and ^fMā-nās'sēs begat ^gĀ'mon; and ^gĀ'mon begat ^hJō-sī'as;

¹⁰ And ^hJō-sī'as begat ⁱJēch-onī'as and his brethren, about the

time ⁱthey were carried away to ^kBāb'ŷ-lon:

¹² And after ⁱthey were brought to ^kBāb'ŷ-lon, ⁱJēch-o-nī'as begat ^lSā-lā'thī-el; and ^lSā-lā'thī-el begat ^mZō-rōb'a-bēl;

¹³ And ^mZō-rōb'a-bēl begat ⁿĀ-bī'ud; and ⁿĀ-bī'ud begat ^oĒ-lī'a-kīm; and ^oĒ-lī'a-kīm begat ^pĀ'zōr;

¹⁴ And ^pĀ'zōr begat ^qSā'dōc; and ^qSā'dōc begat ^rĀ'chim; and ^rĀ'chim begat ^sĒ-lī'ud;

¹⁵ And ^sĒ-lī'ud begat ^tĒ-le-ā'zar; and ^tĒ-le-ā'zar begat ^uMāt'than; and ^uMāt'than begat ^vJā'cob;

¹⁶ And ^vJā'cob begat ^wJō'sēph the husband of ^xMā'ry, of whom was born ^yJē'sus, who is called Christ.

¹⁷ So all the ^vgenerations from ^sĀ'brā-hām to ^tDā'vid are four-teen generations; and from ^tDā'vid until the ⁱcarrying away into ^kBāb'ŷ-lon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into ^kBāb'ŷ-lon unto ^{*}Christ are fourteen generations.

¹⁸ ¶ Now the birth of ^{*}Jē'sus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother ^qMā'ry was ^u, ^vespoused to ^vJō'sēph, before they came together, she was found ^w, ^xwith child of the ^yHoly Ghost.

¹⁹ Then ^vJō'sēph her ^zhusband, being a just man, and ^anot willing to make her a publick example, ^bwas minded to put her away privily.

²⁰ But while ^che thought on these things, behold, the ^dangel of the ^eLord appeared unto him in a ^fdream, saying, ^gJō'sēph, thou son of ^hDā'vid, fear not to

ⁱ Jews, captive in Babylon, Neh. 4:2.

^k Babylon, Ezra 5:12.

12

^l Or, Shealtiel, Ezra 3:2.

^m Or, Zerubbabel, Ezra 3:2.

13

ⁿ Or, Shechamiah, 1 Chr. 3:21.

^o Or, Azrikam, 1 Chr. 3:23.

16

^p Joseph, Luke 3:23.

^q Mary, Luke 1:27.

17

^r Genealogy, 1 Chr. 5:1.

^s Abraham, Gen. 17:5.

^t David, 1 Sam. 16:13.

18

^u Betrothal, a quasi marriage, Deut. 20:7.

^v Marriage, Gen. 34:9.

^w Conception, miraculous, Gen. 21:2.

^x Miracles, Luke 23:8.

^y Holy Spirit, Acts 1:2.

19

^z Husband, faithful, v. 20; Num. 30:6.

^a Kindness, instances of, Acts 28:2.

^b Prudence, instances of, 2 Chr. 2:12.

20

^c Joseph, Luke 3:23.

^d Angel, junctions of, Heb. 1:13.

^e God, providence of, Gen. 2:2.

^f Dream, instances of, Dan. 1:17.

- ¹ ^a Genealogy, of Joseph, 1 Chr. 5:1.
- ^b Jesus, life of, vs. 1-17; Matt. 1:21.
- ^c David, genealogy of, vs. 1-6; 1 Sam. 16:13.
- ^d Abraham, Gen. 17:5.

- ² ^e Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
- ^f Jacob, Gen. 27:11.
- ^g Or, Judah, Gen. 37:26.

- ³ ^h Or, Pharez, Gen. 38:29.
- ⁱ Or, Tamar, Gen. 38:6.
- ^j Luke 3:33.
- ^k Or, Ram, Ruth 4:19.

- ⁴ ^l Amminadab, Num. 2:3.
- ^m Or, Nahshon, Num. 7:12.
- ⁿ Salmon, Ruth 4:20.

- ⁵ ^o Or, Boaz, Ruth 2:1.
- ^p Or, Rahab, Josh. 2:1.
- ^q Obed, Ruth 4:17.
- ^r Ruth, Ruth 1:4.
- ^s Jesse, Ruth 4:17.

- ⁶ ^t King, 2 Kin. 3:10.
- ^u Solomon, 2 Sam. 12:24.
- ^v Or, Uriah, 2 Sam. 11:3.

- ⁷ ^w Or, Rehoboam, 1 Kin. 11:43.
- ^x Or, Abijam, 1 Kin. 15:1.
- ^y Asa, 1 Kin. 15:8.

- ⁸ ^z Or, Jehoshaphat, 2 Kin. 12:18.
- ^a Or, Jehoram, 1 Kin. 22:50.
- ^b Or, Uziah, 2 Chr. 26:1.

- ⁹ ^c Or, Jotham, 2 Kin. 15:5.
- ^d Or, Ahaz, 2 Kin. 15:38.
- ^e Or, Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 16:20.

- ¹⁰ ^f Or, Manasseh, 2 Kin. 21:1.
- ^g Amon, 2 Kin. 21:18.
- ^h Or, Josiah, 1 Kin. 13:2.

- ¹¹ ⁱ Or, Jehoiakim, Jer. 26:1.

g *Mary*, Luke 1:27.
 h *Conception, miraculous*, Gen. 21:2.
 i *Holy Spirit*, Acts 1:2.
 21
 j *Salvation*, Acts 16:17.

take unto thee ^gMā'rȳ thy wife: for that which is ^hconceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.
 21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name ^{*}JĒ'SUS: for he shall ^jsave his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that ^kit might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the ^lprophet, saying,
 23 ^m"Behold, a ⁿvirgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth
 23 ^mIsa. 7:14. ⁿVirgin, mother of Jesus, Isa. 62:5.

22
 k *Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment*, Gen. 12:3.
 l *Prophecy, inspiration of*, Isa. 3:2.

*** JESUS. Life of:** Facts before the birth of: *The angel Gabriel appears to Mary* [Nazareth], Luke 1:26-38; *Mary visits Elisabeth* [Hebron?], Luke 1:39-56; *Mary's magnificent* [Hebron?], Luke 1:46-55; *an angel appears to Joseph concerning Mary*, Matt. 1:18-25.
Birth of [Bethlehem], Matt. 1:18-25; Luke 2:1-7.
Angels announce the birth of, to the shepherds, Luke 2:8-14. *Shepherds visit*, Luke 2:15-20. *Magi visit* [Bethlehem], Matt. 2:1-12.
Circumcision of [Bethlehem], Luke 2:21. *Is presented in the temple* [Jerusalem], Luke 2:21-38.
Flight into, and return from, Egypt; *dwells at Nazareth*, Matt. 2:13-23; Luke 2:30.
Questions the doctors in the temple [Jerusalem], Luke 2:41-52.
Is baptized by John [Jordan], Matt. 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21-23.
Temptation of [Desert of Judea], Matt. 4:1-11; Mark 1:12, 13; Luke 4:1-13.
John's testimony concerning, Matt. 3:11, 12; Mark 1:8; Luke 3:16, John 1:1-34.
Disciples adhere to, John 1:35-51.
Turns water into wine at Cana of Galilee, John 2:1-12.
Drives the money changers from the temple [Jerusalem], John 2:13-16.
Nicodemus comes to [Jerusalem], John 3:1-21.
Baptizes [Ænon], John 3:22; 4:2.
Goes to Galilee, Matt. 4:12; Mark 1:14; Luke 4:14; John 4:1-3.
Visits Sychar, and teaches the Samaritan woman, John 4:4-42.
Teaches in Galilee, Matt. 4:17; Mark 1:14, 15; Luke 4:14, 15; John 4:43-45.
Heals a nobleman's son [Cana of Galilee], John 4:46-54.
Attends passover [Jerusalem], John 5:1. *Heals an impotent man at pool of Bethesda, and preaches* [Jerusalem], John 5.
Is rejected by the people of Nazareth; duels [Capernaum], Matt. 4:13-16; Luke 4:16-31.
Chooses disciples; manifests his omniscience in draught of fishes [Capernaum], Matt. 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-20; Luke 5:1-11.
Heals a demoniac [Capernaum], Mark 1:21-28; Luke 4:31-37.
Heals Peter's mother-in-law [Capernaum], Matt. 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34; Luke 4:38-41.
Preaches throughout Galilee, Matt. 4:23-25; Mark 1:35-39; Luke 4:42-44.
Heals a leper in Galilee, Matt. 8:2-4; Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16.
Heals a paralytic [Capernaum], Matt. 9:2-8; Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26.
Calls Matthew [Capernaum], Matt. 9:9; Mark 2:13, 14; Luke 5:27, 28.
Defines the law of the Sabbath on the occasion of his disciples plucking the ears of corn [Capernaum], Matt. 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5.
Heals a man having a withered hand [Capernaum], Matt. 12:9-14; Mark 3:1-6; Luke 6:6-11.
Withdraws from Capernaum to the Sea of Galilee, where he heals many, Matt. 12:15-21; Mark 3:7-12.
Goes up into a mountain, and calls and ordains twelve disciples [Galilee], Matt. 10:2-4; Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-19.
Delivers the Sermon on the Mount [Galilee], Matt. chapters 5-7; Luke 6:20-49.
Heals the servant of the centurion [near Capernaum], Matt. 8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10.
Raises from the dead the son of the widow of Nain, Luke 7:11-17.
Receives the message from John the Baptist [Galilee], Matt. 11:2-19; Luke 7:18-35.
Uproids the unbelieving cities about Capernaum, Matt. 11:20-30.
Anointed by a sinful woman [Capernaum], Luke 7:36-50.
Preaches in the cities of Galilee, Luke 8:1-3.
Heals a demoniac, and denounces the scribes and Pharisees [Galilee], Matt. 12:22-45; Mark 3:19-30; Luke 11:14-54.
His mother and brethren visit him [Capernaum], Matt. 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21.
Parables, of the sower; of the tares; of the mustard seed; of the leaven; of the treasure hidden in the field; of a merchant seeking goodly pearls; of the net [Sea of Galilee], Matt. 13:1-53; Mark 4:1-34; Luke 8:4-18.

Crosses the Sea of Galilee, and stills the tempest, Matt. 8:18-27; Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25.
Sends demons into the swine [Gadara], Matt. 8:28-33; Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39.
Returns to Capernaum, Matt. 9:1; Mark 5:21; Luke 8:40.
Eats with publicans and sinners, and discourses on fasting [Capernaum], Matt. 9:10-17; Mark 2:15-22; Luke 5:29-39.
Raises daughter of Jairus, and heals the woman with issue of blood [Capernaum], Matt. 9:18-26; Mark 5:22-43; Luke 8:41-56.
Heals two blind men, and casts out a dumb spirit [Capernaum], Matt. 9:27-34.
Returns to Nazareth, Matt. 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6.
Teaches in various cities in Galilee, Matt. 9:35-38.
Instructs his disciples, and empowers them to heal diseases and cast out unclean spirits, Matt. 10; Mark 6:6-13; Luke 9:1-6.
Herod falsely supposes him to be John, whom he had beheaded, Matt. 14:1, 2, 6-12; Mark 6:14-16, 21-29; Luke 9:7-9.
The twelve return; he goes to the desert; multitudes follow him; he feeds five thousand [Sea of Galilee], Matt. 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14.
People desire to make him king, John 6:15.
Walks on the sea [Galilee], Matt. 14:22-33; Mark 6:45-52; John 6:15-21.
Heals many [Gennesaret], Matt. 13:34, 35; Mark 6:53-56.
Teaches in the synagogue in Capernaum, John 6:22-65.
Disciples forsake him [Capernaum], John 6:66-71.
He justifies his disciples in disregarding traditions [Capernaum], Matt. 15:1-20; Mark 7:1-23.
Heals the daughter of the Syrophenician woman [Tyre and Sidon], Matt. 15:21-28; Mark 7:24-30.
Heals the afflicted [Decapolis], Matt. 15:29-31; Mark 7:31-37.
Feeds four thousand, Matt. 15:32-39; Mark 8:1-9.
Refuses to give a sign to the Pharisees [region of Magdala], Matt. 16:1-4; Mark 8:10-12.
Cautions his disciples against the leaven of hypocrisy [Sea of Galilee], Matt. 16:4-12; Mark 8:13-21.
Heals a blind man [Bethsaida], Mark 8:22-26.
Foretells his death and resurrection [near Caesarea Philippi], Matt. 16:21-28; Mark 8:31-38; 9:1; Luke 9:21-27.
Is transfigured, Matt. 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36.
Heals a demoniac [Caesarea Philippi], Matt. 17:14-20; Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-42.
Foretells his death and resurrection [Galilee], Matt. 17:22, 23; Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43-45.
Manifests his omniscience in foretelling of the coin in the fish's mouth, Matt. 17:24-27.
Reproves the ambition of his disciples [Capernaum], Matt. 18:1-35; Mark 9:33-50; Luke 9:46-50.
Reproves the intolerance of his disciples, Mark 9:38, 39; Luke 9:49, 50.
Journeys to Jerusalem to attend the feast of tabernacles, passing through Samaria, Luke 9:51-62; John 7:2-11.
Teaches in Jerusalem at the feast of tabernacles, John 7:14-53; 8: 9:39-41; 10:1-21.
Heals a blind man, John 9.
Commissions the seventy [Samaria], Luke 10:1-16.
Hears the report of the seventy [Jerusalem], Luke 10:17-24.
Answers lawyer's question by parable of the good Samaritan, Luke 10:25-37.
Teaches his disciples to pray, Luke 11:1-13.
Answers Pharisees, Luke 11:14-54.
Discourses to his disciples [Galilee], Luke 12:1-59.
Parable of the barren fig tree [Galilee], Luke 13:6-9.
Guest of Mary, Martha, and Lazarus, in Bethany, Luke 10:38-42.
Teaches in the temple at Jerusalem, at the feast of dedication, John 10:22-39.
Goes to Bethabara to escape violence from the rulers [E. of the Jordan], John 10:40-42; 11:3-16.
Journeys toward Jerusalem to attend the passover; heals many who are diseased, and teaches the people [Peræa], Matt. 19:1, 2; Mark 10:1; Luke 13:10-35.
Dines with a Pharisee [Peræa], Luke 14:1-24.
Teaches the multitude [Peræa], Luke 14:25-35.
Parables, of the lost sheep; of the lost piece of silver; of the prodigal son; of the unjust steward [Peræa], Luke 15:1-32; 16:1-13.
Reproves hypocrisy of the Pharisees [Peræa], Luke 16.
Parable of the rich man and Lazarus [Peræa], Luke 16:19-31.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13366/t7pp0dn3r
 Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pdf

o Isa. 7:14.
p Fellowship, with Christ, 1 Cor. 1:9.

a son, and they shall call his name ^o, *Ēm-mān'u-el, which being interpreted is, ^pGod with us.

son: and he called his name *JĒ'SUS.

The fourth year before the common reckoning of time, called ANNO DOMINI. See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

24
q Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8.

24 Then ^oJō'seph being raised from sleep ^adid as the ^dangel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

CHAPTER 2

Wise men from the east inquire after Christ. 11 They worship him, and offer presents. 14 The flight into Egypt. 16 Herod slays the children in Bethlehem. 19 After Herod's death Joseph and his family return from Egypt and dwell in Nazareth.

1
a Jesus, life of, birth of, Matt. 1:21.
b Bethlehem, birth-place of Jesus, Gen. 48:7.
c Judea. Luke 5:17.

25
r Continnence, instances of, Matt. 19:12.

25 And ^rknew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn

NOW when ^aJē'sus was born in ^bBēth'lē-hēm of ^cJūdæ'a in the days of Hēr'od the king, be-

Teaches his disciples concerning offenses [Peræa], Luke 17: 1-10.
Raises Lazarus from the dead [Bethany], John 11:1-46.
Escapes to the city of Ephraim from conspiracy led by Caiaphas [Judea], John 11:47-54.
Heals ten lepers, Luke 17:11-19.
Teaches the Pharisees concerning the coming of his kingdom [Peræa], Luke 17:20-37.
Parables of the unjust judge, and of the Pharisee and publican praying in the temple [Peræa], Luke 18:1-14.
Interprets the law concerning marriage and divorce [Peræa], Matt. 19:3-12; Mark 10:2-12.
Blesses little children [Peræa], Matt. 19:13-15; Mark 10: 13-16; Luke 18:15-17.
Receives the rich young ruler [Peræa], Matt. 19:16-22; Mark 10:17-22; Luke 18:18-24.
Parable of the vineyard [Peræa], Matt. 20:1-16.
Foretells his death and resurrection [Peræa], Matt. 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34.
Listens to the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons [Peræa], Matt. 20:20-28; Mark 10:35-45.
Heals two blind men at Jericho, Matt. 20:29-34; Mark 10: 46-50; Luke 18:35-43.
Visits Zaccheus, Luke 19:1-10.
Parable of the pounds [Jericho], Luke 19:11-28.
Goes to Bethany, John 12:1-9.
Triumphal entry into Jerusalem, Matt. 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:29-44; John 12:12-19.
Enters the temple, Matt. 21:12; Mark 11:11; Luke 19:45.
Drives the money changers out of the temple, Matt. 21:12, 13; Mark 11:15; Luke 19:45, 46.
Heals in the temple, Matt. 21:14.
Teaches daily in the temple, Luke 19:47, 48.
Causes the barren fig tree to wither, Matt. 21:17-22; Mark 11:12-14, 20-22.
Authority of, questioned, Matt. 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8.
Parables, of the two sons, Matt. 21:28-31; of the wicked husbandmen, Matt. 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19; of the marriage, Matt. 22:1-14; Luke 14:16-24.
Tested by the Pharisees and Herodians, and enunciates the duty of the citizen to his government, Matt. 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-26.
Questioned by the Sadducees concerning resurrection of the dead, Matt. 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40. Questioned by a lawyer, Matt. 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34.
Exposes hypocrisy of the scribes and Pharisees, Matt. 23; Mark 12:38-40; Luke 20:45-47.
Laments over Jerusalem, Matt. 23:37; Luke 19:41-44.
Exalts the widow who casts two mites into the treasury, Mark 12:41-44; Luke 21:1-4.
Foretells destruction of the temple, and of Jerusalem, Matt. 24; Mark 13; Luke 21:5-36.
Parables of the ten virgins, and of the talents, Matt. 25:1-30.
Foretells the scenes of the day of Judgment [Mount of Olives], Matt. 25:31-46.
Rulers, plot against; bargain with Judas [Jerusalem], Matt. 26:1-5, 14-16; Mark 14:1, 2, 10, 11; Luke 22:1-6.
Anointed with box of precious ointment [Bethany], Matt. 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8.
Last passover, and institution of the sacrament of the holy eucharist, Matt. 26:17-30; Mark 14:12-25; Luke 22:7-20.
Washes his disciples' feet, John 13:1-17.
Foretells his betrayal by Judas, Matt. 26:21-25; Mark 14: 18-21; Luke 22:21-23; John 13:21-30.
Teaches his disciples, and comforts them with promise of the gift of the Holy Spirit, John chapters 14-16.
Prays for the apostles, and all believers [Jerusalem], John 17.
Goes to Gethsemane [Mount of Olives], Matt. 26:30, 36-46; Mark 14:26, 32-42; Luke 22:30-46; John 18:1.
Is betrayed and apprehended [Gethsemane], Matt. 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-54, 66-72; Luke 22:47-54; John 18:2-12.
Tried before high priest [Jerusalem], Matt. 26:57-75; Mark 14:53-72; Luke 22:54-71; John 18:13-27.

Tried, before Pilate, Matt. 27:1, 2, 11-14; Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5; John 18:28-38; before Herod, Luke 23:6-12.
Tried again before Pilate, and condemned to death, Matt. 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39, 40; 19:1-16.
Mocked by the soldiers, Matt. 27:27-31; Mark 15:16-20.
Led away to be crucified, Matt. 27:31-34; Mark 15:20-23; Luke 23:26-32; John 19:16, 17.
Crucified, Matt. 27:35-56; Mark 15:24-41; Luke 23:33-49; John 19:18-30.
Taken from the cross, and buried, Matt. 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:31-42.
Rises from the dead, Matt. 28:2-18; Mark 16:1-11; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-18.
Appearances of, after his resurrection: To Mary Magdalene, Matt. 28:1-10; Mark 16:9; John 20:11-17. To Peter, Luke 24:34; 1 Cor. 15:5. To two disciples who journey to Emmaus, Mark 16:12, 13; Luke 24:13-31. In the midst of the disciples, when Thomas is absent [Jerusalem], John 20:19-23; when Thomas is present, Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49; John 20:26-29; 1 Cor. 15:5. To certain disciples at the Sea of Galilee, Matt. 28:1-14. To the eleven disciples on a mountain of Galilee, Matt. 28:16. To upwards of five hundred [Galilee], 1 Cor. 15:6. To James, and also to all the apostles [Jerusalem], Acts 1:3-8; 1 Cor. 15:7. To Paul, Acts 9:3-6; 23:11; 26:13-18; 1 Cor. 9:1; 15:8.
In Stephen's vision, Acts 7:55, 56. To John, in a vision, on Patmos, Rev. 1:10-18.
Ascension of, Mark 16:19; Luke 24:50, 51; John 14:2-4; Acts 1:9; 3:21; Eph. 1:20; 4:8-10; 1 Tim. 3:16; Heb. 1:3; 4: 14; 9:24. Foretold, Psa. 68:18; Luke 24:26, 50; John 6:62; 7:33; 14:2, 3, 12, 28; 16:5, 7, 10, 16, 28; 17:13; 20:17.
Atonement by, Rom. 3:24-26; 5:11, 15; 1 Thess. 1:10; Heb. 13:12; 1 John 2:2; 3:5; 4:10; Rev. 5:6, 9; 13:8.
Made once for all, Heb. 7:27; 9:24-28; 10:10, 12, 14; 1 Pet. 3:18.
Vicarious, Isa. 53:4-12; Matt. 20:28; John 6:51; 11:49-51; Gal. 1:4; 3:13; Eph. 5:2; 1 Thess. 5:10, 10; Heb. 2:9; 1 Pet. 2:24.
Through his blood, Luke 22:20; 1 Cor. 1:23; Eph. 2:13-15; Heb. 9:12-15, 25, 26; 12:24; 13:12, 20, 21; 1 John 5:6; Rev. 1:5-9; 7:14; 13:11.
For reconciliation, Rom. 5:1-21; 2 Cor. 5:18, 19, 21; Eph. 2:16, 17; Col. 1:20-22; Heb. 2:17.
For remission of sins, Zech. 13:1; Matt. 26:28; Luke 24:46, 47; John 1:29; Rom. 4:25; 1 Cor. 15:3; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14; Heb. 1:3; 10:1-20; 1 John 1:7; 3:5.
Atonement by, typified, Ex. 29:36, 37; 30:10, 15, 16; Lev. 1:4; 5:6, 16, 18; 6:7; 8:34; 9:2, 3, 7; 10:17; 12:7, 8; 14: 18-20, 31, 53; 15:14, 15, 29, 30; 16:6, 10, 11, 16-18, 24, 27, 40, 32-34; 17:11; 23:27, 28; 25:9; Num. 8:19, 21; 16:46; 25: 13; 28:22, 30; 29:5; 31:50.
Atoning blood of, Matt. 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22: 20; Eph. 1:7; 2:13; Heb. 9:14; 10:19; 1 John 1:7.
Atoning blood of, typified, Ex. 12:7, 13, 22, 23; 24: 6, 8; 29:12, 15, 20, 21; 30:10; Lev. 1:5, 10, 11; 3:2, 8, 13; 4:5-7, 17, 18, 25, 30, 34; 5:8, 9; 6:30; 7:2, 8, 12, 15, 19, 23, 24, 30; 9:9, 18; 14:6, 14, 15, 25; 16:14, 15, 18, 19, 27; 17:6, 11. Num. 18:17; 19:2-4; Deut. 12:27; 2 Kin. 16:13, 15; 2 Chr. 29:22; 30:16; 35:11; Ezek. 43:20; 45:19, 20; 1 Pet. 1:19.
Benevolence of: Manifested in his companionship with sinners, Matt. 9:10-12; Mark 2:14-17; Luke 5:30; 15:2; 19:5-10. See COMPASSION OF, and LOVE OF, below.
Compassion of: For those who were in spiritual distress, Isa. 42:3; Matt. 9:36; 12:20; 18:12, 13, 23-37; Luke 13:34; Mark 1:41; 6:34; Luke 7:13; 15:4-9, 20-24; 19:41, 42; John 11:33-38; 18:8, 9; 2 Cor. 8:9; Heb. 4:15; 5:2. For those who were in temporal adversity, Isa. 53:4; Matt. 8:3, 16, 17; 14:14; 15:32; 20:34; Mark 8:2, 3.
Condescension of, Luke 22:27; John 13:5, 14; 2 Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:7, 8; Heb. 2:11.
Creator, John 1:3, 10; 1 Cor. 8:6; Col. 1:16, 17; Heb. 1:2, 10; Rev. 3:14.
Death of, John 12:32, 33; Acts 5:30; 7:52; Heb. 2:14; 12:2, 24; Rev. 5:12; 13:8. Foretold, by the palmist, Psa.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/v7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usepdf

d *Messianic Hope*, vs. 1-12; Gen. 49:10.
 e *Seekers, instances of*, Isa. 55:6.
 f *Wisdom, of the Magi*, vs. 1-12; Prov. 2:2.
 g *Heathen, pious people among*, Lam. 1:10.
 h *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.
 i *Jesus, king*, Matt. 1:21.
 j *Stars*, Judg. 5:20.
 k *Jesus, worship of*, Matt. 1:21.

hold, ^athere came ^{e, g}wise men from the east to ^hJē-ru'ṣā-lēm, 2 Saying, ^aWhere is he that is born ⁱKing of the Jews? for we have seen his ^jstar in the east, and are come to ^kworship him.
 3 When Hēr'od the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all ^hJē-ru'ṣā-lēm with him.
 4 And when he had gathered all

the ^lchief ^mpriests and ⁿscribes of the people together, he demanded of them where ^aChrist should be born.
 5 And they said unto him, In ^bBēth'lē-hēm of ^cJū-dā'a: for thus it is written by the ^oprophet.
 6 And thou ^{b, p}Bēth'lē-hēm, in the land of ^cJū'dā, art not the least among the princes of Jū'dā: for ^qout of thee shall come a

4
 l *High Priest*, Lev. 21:10.
 m *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
 n *Scribe, member of the council*, 1 Km. 4:3.
 5
 o *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.
 6
 p *Mic. 5:2; John 7:42.*
 q *Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment*, Gen. 12:3.

22:1 (with Matt. 27:46; Mark 15:34); 22:17 (with Matt. 27:36; Luke 23:35); 22:18 (with Matt. 27:35; Mark 15:24; Luke 23:34; John 19:23, 24); 34:20 (with John 19:36); 69:21 (with Matt. 27:34, 48; Mark 15:36; Luke 23:36; John 19:28-30); *by Isaiah*, Isa. 52:14; 53:7-12; *by Zechariah*, Zech. 12:9, 10 (with Matt. 26:31); *by Jesus himself*, Matt. 12:40 (with Luke 11:30); 16:4, 21; 17:12, 13, 22, 23; 20:17-19; 21:33-39; 26:2, 12, 18; Mark 8:31; 9:31; 10:32-34; 14:8, 9; Luke 9:22, 44; 12:50; 17:25; 18:31-35; 22:15, 21, 37; John 2:19, 21; 10:11, 15, 17, 18; 12:7, 24, 32-34; 14:19; 18:11.

John 1:1; 20:28; Rom. 9:5; 1 John 5:20, 21; GOD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, 2 Pet. 1:1; GOD OUR SAVIOUR, Tit. 2:13; HOLY ONE, Acts 3:14; KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS, Rev. 17:14; LORD, Psa. 110:1 (with Matt. 22:42-45); Isa. 40:3 (with Matt. 3:3); Acts 20:28; LORD OF HOSTS, Isa. 8:13, 14 (with 1 Pet. 2:8); MY LORD AND MY GOD, John 20:28; LORD OF ALL, Acts 10:36; Rom. 10:12; MIGHTY GOD, Isa. 9:6; ONLY BEGOTTEN OF THE FATHER, John 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; 1 John 4:9; SON OF GOD, Matt. 26:63-67; Mark 1:1; 15:39; 1 Cor. 1:9; 2 Cor. 1:19; Gal. 2:20; Eph. 4:13; Heb. 1:2; 2 Pet. 1:17; 1 John 1:2, 3; 3:23; 5:10, 12, 13, 20. See DIVINE SONSHIP OF, above.

Paul's testimony concerning, Acts 17:3; 26:22, 23; 1 Cor. 10:11, 18, 23, 24; 2:2; 15:3, 4; 2 Cor. 4:10, 11; 13:4; Gal. 3:1; 1 Thess. 2:15; 4:14.
 FOR CIRCUMSTANCES OF THE DEATH OF, see LIFE OF, above.
 DESIGN OF HIS DEATH; *To make reconciliation*, Rom. 5:6-11; Eph. 2:13-16.
To redeem, Isa. 53:4-6, 8, 10-12 (with vs. 1-12); Matt. 20:28; 26:28; Mark 10:45; 14:24; John 6:51; 10:11, 17; 11:49-52; Acts 20:28; 26:23; Rom. 3:24, 25; 8:3, 32; 1 Cor. 5:7; 6:20; 8:11; 15:3; Gal. 4:1; 3:13; 4:4, 5; Eph. 1:6, 7; 5:2, 25-27; Col. 1:14, 20, 22; 2:14, 15; 1 Thess. 1:10; 1 Tim. 2:6; Tit. 2:14; Heb. 2:9, 10, 14, 15, 18; 7:27; 9:12-17, 25, 26, 28; 10:10, 12, 14, 17-20; 1 Pet. 1:18, 19; 2:21, 24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 3:16; 4:10; Rev. 1:5; 6; 5:9, 10; 13:8.
To purge sins, Zech. 13:1; Luke 24:46, 47; John 1:29; Heb. 1:3; 13:11, 12; 1 John 1:7; Rev. 7:14, 15.
To secure forgiveness, Acts 5:30, 31; Rom. 4:25.
To save, John 3:14-17; Rom. 6:3-5, 9, 10; 14:9, 15; 2 Cor. 5:14, 15, 19, 21; 8:9; Gal. 2:20; 1 Thess. 5:9, 10.

Is one with the Father, John 5:17, 18, 23; 10:30, 33, 38; 12:45; 14:7-10, 11; 17:11, 21, 22.
 - *Sends the Holy Spirit equally with the Father*, John 14:16.
 - *Identical with the ADONAI, Almighty, of the Old Testament*, John 12:40, 41 (with Isa. 6:8-11); and the JEHOVAH of the Old Testament, John 19:37, with Zech. 12:10.
 TESTIMONY CONCERNING THE: *By the Father*, John 5:32, 34, 37; 6:27; 8:18; Acts 3:33; 1 John 5:9; *at his baptism*, Matt. 3:16, 17; Mark 1:11; Luke 3:22; *at his transfiguration*, Matt. 17:3; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:35; 2 Pet. 1:17.
 By Jesus concerning himself, John 5:18, 31, 36; 8:18, 42; 10:33, 36, 38; 12:45; 14:11-13; 16:27, 28; 17:5, 8, 24, 25; 19:7; *to Peter and other disciples*, Matt. 16:16, 17; Mark 8:29, 30; Luke 9:20, 21; *to the Jews*, Matt. 22:43, 44; John 5:23; 10:30, 33, 36, 38; 12:45; *to his disciples*, John 16:27, 28; *to the woman of Samaria*, John 4:25, 26; *to the restored blind man*, John 9:35-37; *to Philip*, John 14:7-11, 20; *to Caiaphas*, Matt. 26:63, 64; Mark 34:61, 62; Luke 22:67-70; *to Pilate*, John 18:36, 37; 1 Tim. 6:13.

VICARIOUS DEATH OF, Isa. 53:4-12; Matt. 20:28; John 6:51; 11:49, 51; Gal. 3:13; Eph. 5:2; 1 Thess. 5:9, 10; Heb. 2:9; 1 Pet. 2:24.
 VICARIOUS DEATH OF, TYPIFIED, Ex. 29:11, 15, 16, 20, 38-42; Lev. 1:5, 11, 15; 3:2, 8, 13; 4:4, 15, 24, 29; 6:25; 7:2, 8-15, 19; 9:8, 13, 18, 19, 23, 24; 14:13, 19, 25; 2 Chr. 29:22, 24; 30:15; 35:1.
 See FOOTNOTES; ATONEMENT, Lev. 17:11; REDEMPTION, Eph. 1:7.

By the angel, to Joseph, Matt. 1:23; *to Mary*, Luke 1:32, 35.
 By John the Baptist, John 1:29-34; 5:33.
 By John, the apostle, John 1:14, 18; 13:3; 1 John 2:22-24.
 By the disciples, John 16:30.
 By Paul, Acts 9:20.
 By the author of the Epistle to the Hebrews, Heb. 11:26.
 By the Scriptures, John 5:39.
 By Thomas, John 20:28.
 By demons, Matt. 8:29; Mark 1:23, 24; 3:11; 5:6, 7; Luke 4:34, 41.

VOLUNTARY DEATH OF, Isa. 50:6; 53:12; Luke 9:51; 12:50; 22:15, 42; John 10:17, 18; 18:5; 8, 11; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 7:27; 9:26; 1 John 3:16.
 DIVINE SONSHIP OF: Testified to: *By God, at his baptism*, Matt. 3:17; Mark 1:11; Luke 3:22; *at the transfiguration*, Matt. 17:5; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:35; 2 Pet. 1:17; *in his commandment to believe in*, 1 John 3:23.
 Testified to: *By himself*, Matt. 11:27 (with Luke 10:22); 26:63, 64; 27:43; Mark 14:61, 62; Luke 22:70; John 3:16-18, 34-36; 6:27, 40, 46, 57; 9:35-37; 11:4; 19:7.
 Testified to: *By the disciples*, Matt. 14:33; 1 John 4:14; *by unclean spirits*, Matt. 8:29; Mark 3:11; 5:7 (with Luke 8:28); Luke 4:41; *by Mark*, Mark 1:1; *by John the Baptist*, John 1:34; *by John, the apostle*, John 1:14, 18; 1 John 1:7; 2:22-24; 3:8, 23; 4:9, 10, 14; 5:3, 9, 10, 13, 20; 2 John 3; Rev. 2:18; *by Nathanael*, Mark 1:49; *by Martha*, John 11:27; *by the centurion*, Matt. 27:54; *by Peter*, Acts 3:13; 13:33; *by Paul*, Rom. 1:3, 4, 9; 8:3, 29, 32; 1 Cor. 1:9; 15:24, 27, 28; 2 Cor. 1:3, 19; Gal. 1:16; 4:4; Eph. 1:3; Col. 1:3; 1 Thess. 1:10; *by author of the Epistle to the Hebrews*, Heb. 1:1-3, 5; 4:14; 5:3, 8; 6:6; 7:3; 10:29.

Is creator of all things, John 1:3; Col. 1:16, 17.
 Has power to forgive sins, Matt. 1:21; 9:6; Mark 2:5; Luke 5:20; Col. 3:13.
 Paul's apostleship from, Gal. 1:1.
 Invoked with the Father and the Holy Spirit in benedictions, Rom. 1:7; 1 Cor. 1:3; 2 Cor. 1:2; Gal. 3:13; Eph. 1:2; 6:23, 24; 1 Thess. 1:1; 3:11; 2 Thess. 1:1, 2; 2:16, 17; 2 Tim. 1:2.
 All power given to, Matt. 28:17, 18.
 Eternity ascribed to, John 1:1, 2; 1 John 1:1. See ETERNITY OF, below.
 Is Judge, 2 Cor. 5:10. See JUDGE, below.
 Eternity of: *Called everlasting Father*, Isa. 9:6. *Was before creation*, John 1:1, 2, 15; 17:5, 24; Col. 1:17; 2 Tim. 1:9. *Was from the beginning*, 1 John 2:13. *Wcs from everlasting*, Mic. 5:2. *Continueth forever*, Psa. 102:24-27 (with Heb. 1:10-13); 110:4; Eph. 3:21; Heb. 7:16, 24, 25; Rev. 5:13, 14. *The same yesterday, to-day and forever*, Heb. 13:8.
 Exaltation of, Psa. 2:8, 9; 68:18; Eph. 4:8. *In glory*, Matt. 26:64; Mark 16:19; Luke 22:69; 24:26; John 7:39; Acts 2:33, 34; 3:20, 21; 7:55, 56; Rom. 8:17, 34; Eph. 1:20-22; 4:10; Col. 3:1; 1 Tim. 3:16; Heb. 1:3; 10:12, 13; 12:2; 1 Pet. 3:22; Rev. 3:21. *As Lord of heaven and earth*, Phil. 2:9-11; Col. 2:15. *To be Savior*, Acts 5:31. *To be priestly mediator*, Heb. 4:10, 14; 6:20; 7:26; 8:1; 9:24.
 Faith in, see footnote, FAITH IN CHRIST, John 6:69.
 Faithfulness of, Isa. 11:5; Luke 4:43; John 7:18; 8:29; 9:4; 14:3; 17:8; Heb. 3:2; Rev. 1:5; 3:14. *In mediation*, Heb. 2:17.
 Glorification of, John 7:39; 12:16; 17:1; Acts 7:55, 56; Heb. 8:1.

Declared God to be his Father, Matt. 15:13; 18:10, 19; 20:23; 26:53, 63, 64; Luke 10:22; 22:29; John 5:19-21, 23, 26, 27, 30, 36, 37; 8:16, 19, 26-29, 38, 49, 54; 10:15, 17, 18, 29, 30, 36-38; 11:41; 12:49, 50; 13:3; 14:7, 9-11, 13, 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 28, 31; 15:1, 8-10, 15, 23, 24; 16:15, 27, 28, 32; 17:1-26; 20:17, 21.
 Peter's confession of, Matt. 16:15-17.
 Prophecies concerning, Psa. 2:7; Luke 1:32, 35.
 Worshipped by the disciples as the Son of God, Matt. 14:33.
 See DIVINITY OF, below; RELATION OF, To the Father, below.
 DIVINITY OF: Indicated by the titles ascribed to him, as: IMMANUEL, Isa. 7:14 (with Matt. 1:23); FIRST AND LAST, Rev. 1:17; 22:13; God, Psa. 102:24-27 (with Heb. 1:10-13);

1300

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/t7tp00dn3r
 Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

7 *Jesus, names of,*
Matt. 1:21.

1 R. V. be shep-
herd of

7 Governor, that shall rule my
people Is'ra-el.

7 Then Hēr'od, when he had
privily called the ^{e,1,9}wise men,
enquired of them diligently what
time the ⁱstar appeared.

8 And he sent them to ^bBēth'lē-
hēm, and said, Go and search
diligently for the ^ayoung child;

and when ye have found *him*,
bring me word again, ^{s,4}that I
may come and worship him also.

9 When ^{e,9}they had heard the
king, they departed; and, lo, the
ⁱstar, which they saw in the east,
⁹went before them, till it came
and stood over where the ^ayoung
child was.

9
u Guidance, Psa.
48:14.

8
s Deceit, Psa. 36:3.
i Hypocrisy, in-
stances of, Jas.
3:17.

Head of the Church, Psa. 118:22, 23 (with Matt. 21:42, 43; Mark 12:10); Isa. 28:16 (with Eph. 2:2-22; 1 Pet. 2:6); Luke 20:17, 18 (with 1 Pet. 2:7); John 15:1-8; 1 Cor. 3:11; Eph. 1:22, 23; 4:15; 5:23-32; Col. 1:18; 2:10, 19; 3:11; Rev. 2:2-28; 3:1, 7; 22:16.

Holiness of: Foretold, Psa. 45:7; Isa. 11:4, 5; Jer. 23:5; Zech. 9:9. *Professed by himself,* John 5:30; 7:18; 8:46; 14:30; Rev. 3:7.

TESTIFIED TO: *By the angel to his mother,* Luke 1:35. *By demons,* Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34. *By the centurion at crucifixion,* Luke 23:47. *By Stephen,* Acts 7:52. *By Peter,* John 6:69; Acts 3:14; 4:27, 30; 1 Pet. 1:19; 2:22. *By John,* 1 John 2:1, 29; 3:5. *By Paul,* Acts 13:35; 2 Cor. 5:21. *By the author of the Epistle to the Hebrews,* Heb. 1:9; 4:15; 7:26-28; 9:14.

Humanity of, Psa. 22:22; John 1:14. *Took on himself the nature of man,* Phil. 2:7, 8; Heb. 2:9, 10, 14-18. *Was born of flesh,* Isa. 9:6; Matt. 1:18-25; Luke 2:11-14; 1 John 4:2; 2 John 7.

Called: *Seed of the woman,* Gen. 3:15; Gal. 4:4; *son of man,* Dan. 7:13; Matt. 16:27, 28; 17:22; 20:18, 28; 26:2, 45, 64; Mark 2:28; 8:31; 9:9, 12; 10:33, 45; 14:21, 41, 62; Luke 5:24; 9:22, 44; 17:22, 24; 18:31; 19:10; 21:36; 22:48, 69; 24:7; John 5:27; 12:34; 13:31; Acts 7:56; Rev. 1:13; 14:14; *son of David,* Matt. 20:30, 31; 21:9; 22:42; Mark 12:35; Luke 18:38; *a prophet like unto Moses,* Deut. 18:15-19; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37.

Humility of, 2 Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:7, 8. *Became a servant,* Luke 22:27; John 13:5, 14. See MEERNESS of, below.

Impeccability of, see HOLINESS of, above; TEMPTATION of, below.

Incarnation of, John 16:28; 1 Tim. 3:16. *Foretold,* Gen. 3:15; Deut. 18:15-18; Psa. 2:7 (with Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5); Isa. 7:14-16; 9:6; 11:1; John 7:42. *Through the generation of the Holy Spirit,* Matt. 1:1, 16-18, 23; Luke 1:26-56. *Made a little lower than the angels,* Heb. 2:9, 14. *Made flesh,* Luke 24:39; John 1:14; 20:27; Rom. 8:3; 1 Cor. 15:47; 2 Cor. 5:16; Gal. 4:4; Phil. 2:7, 8; Heb. 1:3, 6; 2:17, 18 (with vs. 9-17); 10:5; 1 John 1:1-3; 4:2; 2 John 7. *In the lineage of Judah,* Heb. 7:14. *Made of the seed of David,* Matt. 22:45; Rom. 1:3; 9:5; Rev. 22:16. *Was the son of Mary,* Matt. 13:55; Luke 2:1-21.

See HUMANITY of, above; RELATION OF, To the Father, below.

Intercession of, see MEDIATION of, below.

Judge, Matt. 3:12 (with Luke 3:17); 25:31-34; Acts 10:42; Rom. 2:16; 1 Cor. 4:4, 5; 2 Cor. 5:10; 2 Tim. 4:1, 8; Rev. 2:23. *Prophecy concerning,* Isa. 2:4 (with Mic. 4:3); 11:3, 4; Mic. 5:1.

Ordained of God, John 5:22; Acts 17:31. *Righteous,* 2 Tim. 4:8.

Justice of, Zech. 9:9; John 5:30.

King: *Prophecies concerning,* Gen. 49:10; 1 Sam. 2:10; 2 Sam. 7:12 (with Acts 2:30); Psa. 2:6; 18:43, 44; 45:3-7; 72:5, 8, 11; 89:3, 4, 19-21, 23, 27, 29, 36, 37; 110:1, 2 (with Matt. 22:42-45); 132:11, 17, 18; Isa. 9:6, 7; 22:22; 32:1; 52:7, 13; Jer. 23:5; 30:9; 33:17; Ezek. 37:24, 25; Dan. 2:35, 44; 7:13, 14; Hos. 3:5; Mic. 5:2, 4; Zech. 6:12, 13; 9:9, 10; Matt. 2:2, 6; 21:5; Luke 1:32, 33. *Appointed by the Father,* Luke 22:29, 30; Acts 2:30, 36 (with 2 Sam. 7:12); Acts 5:31; Eph. 1:20-22; Heb. 2:7, 8.

Authority of, Mark 2:28; John 5:27; *universal,* Matt. 11:27 (with Luke 10:22); 28:18; Luke 19:27; John 3:31, 33; 13:3; 17:2; Rom. 9:5; 10:12; 14:9; Col. 2:10; Heb. 1:2-15; 2:7, 8; 1 Pet. 3:22; Rev. 3:7, 14, 21.

Domination of, universal, Acts 10:36; 1 Cor. 15:23-28; Eph. 1:20-22; Phil. 2:9-11; Rev. 1:5-7, 18; 11:15. *Future glory of,* Matt. 19:28; 25:31-34; 26:64; Mark 14:62; Luke 22:69; Heb. 10:12, 13; Rev. 5:13.

KINGSHIP of: *Avowed by himself,* Matt. 21:5; 27:11; Luke 23:2; John 18:36, 37. *Ascribed, by disciples,* Luke 19:38; John 1:49; 12:13, 15; Acts 17:7; *in superscription on the cross,* John 19:12, 19.

Symbolical statements concerning, Rev. 5:5, 12; 6:2, 15-17; 14:14; 17:14; 19:11, 12, 15, 16.

See LORDSHIP of, below.

Kingdom of: *Brings joy and gladness,* Psa. 46:4; Isa. 25:6; 35; 52:9; 55:12. *Brings peace,* Psa. 46:9; Isa. 11:6-9.

Is within us, Luke 17:21. *Is truth,* John 18:37. *Is not of this world,* John 18:36.

Keys of Mark, 16:19. *Glad tidings of,* Luke 8:1. *Mysteries of,* Luke 8:10. *Is not meat and drink,* Rom. 14:17.

Likened: *To a man who sowed good seed,* Matt. 13:24-30, 38-43; Mark 4:26-29; *to a grain of mustard seed,* Matt. 13:31, 32; Mark 4:30, 31; Luke 13:18, 19; *to leaven,* Matt. 13:33; Luke 13:21; *to a treasure,* Matt. 13:44; *to a pearl,* Matt. 13:45; *to a net,* Matt. 13:47-50; *to a king who called his servants to a reckoning,* Matt. 18:23-35; *to a householder,* Matt. 20:1-16; *to a king who made a marriage feast for his son,* Matt. 22:2-14; Luke 14:16-24; *to ten virgins,* Matt. 25:1-13; *to a man traveling into a far country, who called his servants and delivered to them his goods,* Matt. 25:14-30; Luke 19:12-27.

PROPHECIES CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF: Its character: *To enlighten,* Jer. 31:34; Heb. 8:11; *to bring peace,* Psa. 46:9; Isa. 65:25; Mic. 4:3-7; *to bring salvation,* Isa. 62:11; *to bring joy,* Isa. 25:6; 35:1-10; 42:1-7, 18-21; Luke 2:10. *Shall be a river of salvation,* Ezek. 47:1-12; Zech. 14:8, 9, 16, 20, 21.

Its perpetuity, Isa. 51:6, 8; Luke 1:33; Heb. 1:8; 2 Pet. 1:11.

Its transforming power, Isa. 35:1-10; 55:12, 13; 65:17-25. *Its future glory and greatness,* Isa. 49:22, 23; Hag. 2:7-9; Rev. 21:9-27.

Its universality, Gen. 12:3; 22:18; 49:10; Psa. 72:5, 8-11, 16, 17, 19; 89:1-37; 113:3; Isa. 9:6, 7; 40:4-11; 42:1-7; 49:1-26; 52:10; 54:1-3; 59:19-21; Jer. 3:14-19; (according to many learned interpreters, Dan. 2:35, 44; 7:13, 14, 18, 22, 27); Hab. 2:14; Zech. 9:1, 10; Matt. 8:11; Luke 13:29, 30; Rev. 14:6.

Its unity, John 10:16.

Its growth, Matt. 13:31-33; Luke 13:21. *Ends of earth shall turn unto Him,* Psa. 66:4; 86:9; Isa. 2:2-4; 45:14; 60:1-9; Jer. 3:17; 16:19-21; 33:16; Ezek. 17:22, 23; Mic. 4:1-4; Zeph. 2:11; Zech. 2:10, 11; 6:15; 8:20-23. *Shall embrace the heathen,* Psa. 2:8; 68:31, 32; 110:4-6; Hos. 2:23; Amos 9:11, 12; Mal. 1:11.

Its final triumph, Gen. 3:15; Psa. 2:9; Isa. 11:1-13; Dan. 2:44; 7:9-14, 27; Matt. 16:18; Acts 2:34, 35; 1 Cor. 15:24-28; Eph. 1:10; Phil. 2:10, 11; Heb. 10:13; 12:23, 24, 27, 28; Rev. 5:9, 10, 13, 14; 6:2; 11:15; 12:10; 19:11-21; 20:1-3.

SECULAR NOTIONS CONCERNING: *To restore the kingdom of Israel,* Mark 11:9, 10; John 6:15; Acts 1:6, 7. *Rank of princes in the kingdom of,* Matt. 20:20-23; Mark 10:35-40; Luke 9:46-48.

Love of, Psa. 69:9; Rev. 3:9, 19. *Constraining,* 2 Cor. 5:13, 14. *Passeth knowledge,* Eph. 3:17-19.

For his disciples, John 10:3, 4, 11, 14-16; 13:1, 23; 14:1-3, 18, 21, 27; 15:9-13, 15; 17:6-26; Rom. 8:35, 37-39; 2 Thess. 2:13. *For children,* Matt. 19:13-15; Mark 10:13, 14, 16; Luke 18:15, 16. *For his mother,* John 19:26, 27. *For the lost,* Isa. 40:11; Matt. 18:12, 13; Mark 8:12; Luke 13:34.

EXEMPLIFIED: *In renunciation,* 2 Cor. 8:9; Phil. 2:6-8. *In compassion,* Isa. 42:3; Matt. 9:36; 14:14; 15:32; Luke 7:13, 22; 31, 32; John 11:5, 33-36; Acts 10:38; Heb. 4:15. *In solicitude for others,* Matt. 23:37; Luke 23:28, 34; John 18:8, 9. *In his sacrifice,* Gal. 2:20; Eph. 5:2, 25, 29, 30; 1 John 3:16; Rev. 1:5. *In his vicarious suffering,* Isa. 53:4; Matt. 8:17; Rom. 15:3. *In redemption,* Psa. 72:14; Isa. 63:9.

LORDSHIP OF: The sovereignty of the Messiah, as conceived by Old Testament writers, seems best described by the word King (see KING, above); but New Testament writers use the word Lord. Jesus said of himself, The son of man is Lord even of the Sabbath, Matt. 12:8; Mark 2:28. The student will find suggestions for profitable reflection in a study of the various forms of expression used by the authors of the epistles in which they attribute Lordship to our Savior, Matt. 12:8; Acts 2:36; Rom. 1:7; 5:1, 11, 21; 6:23; 7:25; 8:39; 10:9; 13:14; 14:14; 15:6, 30; 16:20; 1 Cor. 1:2, 3, 7-10; 5:4; 6:11; 8:6; 9:1; 11:25; 12:3; 15:31, 57; 16:23; 2 Cor. 1:2, 3, 14; 4:5, 14; 8:9; 11:31; 13:14; Gal. 1:3; 6:14, 18; Eph. 1:2, 3, 17; 3:11, 5; 20; 6:23, 24; Phil. 1:2, 11; 2:19; 3:20; 4:23; Col. 1:3; 2:6; 3:17, 24; 1 Thess. 1:1, 3, 11, 13; 4:1; 5:10, 24, 28; 2 Thess. 1:1, 2, 7, 12; 2:1, 8, 15, 16; 3:6, 12, 18; 1 Tim. 1:2, 12; 6:3, 14; 2 Tim. 1:2; Philemon 1, 3, 5, 25; Jas. 1:1; 2:1, 1 Pet. 1:3; 3:15; 2 Pet. 1:2, 8, 14, 16; 2:20; 3:18; Jude 4, 18, 21, 25.

Mediation of, John 14:6, 14; 16:23, 24, 26; 20:31; Rom.

10

v Joy, instances of, Psa. 5:11.

10 When ^ethey saw the ⁱstar, they rejoiced with exceeding great ^vjoy.

11

w Mary, Luke 1:27.
x Salutations, Luke 1:44.

11 ¶ And when ^othey were come into the house, they saw the young child with ^wMā'ry his mother, and ^xfell down, and ^kworshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures,

they ^ypresented unto him gifts; ^zgold, and ^afrankincense, and ^bmyrrh.

12 And being ^cwarned of ^dGod in a ^edream that they should not return to Hēr'od, they departed into their own country another way.

13 ¶ And when they were de-

y Liberality, instances of, the Magi, 1 Tim. 6:18.

z Gold, Ezek. 7:19.

a Frankincense,

1 Chr. 9:29.

b Myrrh, Ex. 30:23.

12

c God, providence of, overruling, Gen. 2:2.

d God, preserver, Gen. 2:2.

e Dream, Dan.

1:17.

1:8; 5:1, 2; 6:23; 1 Cor. 6:11; 15:57; 2 Cor. 1:20; Eph. 3:12; 4:32; 5:20; Col. 3:17; 1 Tim. 2:1, 3, 5; Heb. 9:11-28; 13:15; 1 Pet. 2:5; 1 John 2:1, 2, 12. As a priest, Psa. 110:4; Zech. 6:13; Heb. 2:17; 3:1, 2; 4:14, 15; 5:5, 6, 10; 6:19, 20; 7:1, 3, 19, 21, 24-28; 8:1, 2, 6, 9, 11; 10:19-21.

Through his sacrifice, Eph. 2:13-18; Heb. 10:11, 12; 12:24. Exempted in his intercession, Isa. 53:12; Luke 13:8, 9; 22:31, 32; 23:33, 34; John 14:16; 17:9, 11, 15-17, 19-22; Rom. 8:34.

See PRIESTHOOD OF, below.

Meekness of, Matt. 11:29; Mark 14:60, 61; 15:3-5; 2 Cor. 10:1; Phil. 2:8. *Prophecies concerning*, Psa. 45:4; Isa. 42:1-3; 50:5, 6; 52:1, 14; 53:7; Matt. 12:19, 20; 21:5; Acts 8:32. **EXEMPLIFIED:** In not resenting false accusation, Mark 2:6-11. In submitting to enemies, Matt. 26:47-63; 27:12-14; John 8:48-50; Heb. 12:2, 3; 1 Pet. 2:23. In praying for enemies, Luke 23:34. In becoming a servant, Phil. 2:7. See HUMILITY OF, above.

Messiah: Messianic Psalms, Psa. 2; 67:1-7; 68; 69; 72; 96; 98:1-9; 110:1-7.

Prophecies concerning, Dan. 9:25, 26; Acts 3:18, 20. *Simon's testimony to*, Luke 2:28-32.

Andrew's belief in, John 1:41, 45. *Peter's confession of*, Matt. 16:15, 16; Mark 8:29; Luke 9:20; John 6:69.

His own testimony to his messianicship, Matt. 11:3-6; 26:63, 64; Luke 24:27; John 4:25, 26, 29, 42; 5:33, 36, 37, 39, 46; 6:27; 8:14, 17, 18, 25, 28, 56; 13:19.

Called David's son, Matt. 22:42-45; Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44.

Anointed of God, Psa. 2:2; Acts 4:26, 27.

Proclaimed, by Apostles, Acts 9:22; 13:27; 17:2, 3; 26:6, 7, 22, 23; 28:23; Rom. 1:1-3; 1 Cor. 15:3; 1 Pet. 1:10, 11; 2 Pet. 1:16-18; 1 John 5:6-9.

See KING, and LORDSHIP, above. See also footnote, MESSIANIC HOPE, Gen. 49:10.

Miracles of: Water made wine, John 2:1-11.

Heals the nobleman's son, John 4:46-54.

Heals demoniac in the synagogue, Mark 1:23-26; Luke 4:33-36.

Heals Simon's wife's mother, Matt. 8:14, 15; Mark 1:29-31; Luke 4:38, 39.

Heals diseases in Galilee, Matt. 4:23, 24; Mark 1:34.

Miracles at Jerusalem, Matt. 2:23.

Cleanses the leper, Matt. 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16.

Heals the paralytic, Matt. 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26.

Heals the impotent man, John 5:1-16.

Restores the withered hand, Matt. 12:9-13; Mark 3:1-5; Luke 6:6-11.

Heals multitudes from Judah, Jerusalem, and coasts of Tyre and Sidon, Luke 6:17-19.

Heals the centurion's servant, Matt. 8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10.

Heals demoniacs, Matt. 8:16, 17; Luke 4:40, 41.

Raises the widow's son, Luke 7:11-16.

Heals in Galilee, Luke 7:21, 22.

Heals a demoniac, Matt. 12:22-37; Mark 3:19-30; Luke 11:14, 15, 17-23.

Stills the tempest, Matt. 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25; Matt. 14:32.

Heals the diseased in the land of Gennesaret, Matt. 14:34-36.

Heals the demoniacs in Gadara, Matt. 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39.

Raises Jairus's daughter, Matt. 9:18, 19, 23-26; Mark 5:22-24, 35-43; Luke 8:41, 42, 49-56.

Heals the woman with the issue of blood, Matt. 9:20-22; Mark 5:25-34; Luke 8:43-48.

Opens the eyes of two blind men, Matt. 9:27-31.

Casts a devil out of and cures the dumb man, Matt. 9:32, 33.

Feeds five thousand, Matt. 14:15-21; Mark 6:35-44; Luke 9:12-17; John 6:5-14.

Heals sick in Galilee, Matt. 14:14.

Walks on the sea, Matt. 14:22-33; Mark 6:45-52; John 6:14-21.

Heals the daughter of the Syrophenician woman, Matt. 15:21-28; Mark 7:24-30.

Heals lame, blind, dumb, and maimed, near the Sea of Galilee, Matt. 15:30.

Feeds four thousand, Matt. 15:32-39; Mark 8:1-9.

Cures deaf and dumb, Mark 7:31-37.

Cures blind man, Mark 8:22-36.

Heals lunatic child, Matt. 17:14-21; Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43.

Cures ten lepers, Luke 17:11-19.

Opens the eyes of one born blind, John 9.

Raises Lazarus, John 11:1-54.

Cures woman with the spirit of infirmity, Luke 13:10-17.

Cures dropsy, Luke 14:1-6.

Cures two blind men near Jericho, Matt. 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43.

The fig tree blighted, Matt. 21:17-22; Mark 11:12-14, 20-24.

Heals ear of Malchus, Luke 22:49-51.

Not particularly described, Matt. 4:23, 24; 14:14; 15:30; Mark 1:34; Luke 6:17-19; 7:21, 22; John 2:23; 3:2.

Holds the vision of his disciples, that they should not recognize him, Luke 24:16, 31, 35. His appearances and disappearances, Luke 24:13, 31, 36-45; John 20:19, 26. Opening the understanding of his disciples, Luke 24:45.

See footnote, MIRACLES, Luke 23:8.

Mission of, Isa. 42:7; Matt. 18:12-14; Luke 12:49-53; John 4:25, 34; 18:37.

To fulfill the law and the prophets, Mic. 5:2; Matt. 5:17; Rom. 10:4. To be Lord of all, Rom. 14:9; 15:8, 9; 2 Cor. 5:15; Eph. 4:10. To glorify the Father, John 17:4.

To preach the gospel, Isa. 61:1; Matt. 4:23; 9:13; Mark 1:38; Luke 4:18, 19, 43; 5:31, 32; 8:1. To preach repentance, Luke 5:30-32; 24:47; Acts 3:26; 5:31. To bring life, John 6:51; 10:10; 2 Cor. 5:14, 21. To give light, Isa. 9:2; 42:6; Luke 1:78, 79; 2:30-32; 34; John 9:39; 12:46, 47.

To condemn sin, Rom. 8:3, 4. To die for sinners, Rom. 5:6-8. To be propitiation for sin, Matt. 20:28; Mark 10:45; Luke 24:26, 46; John 6:51; Acts 26:23; Rom. 4:24, 25; 5:6-8; 2 Cor. 5:18; Gal. 1:3, 4; 4:4, 5; Heb. 2:9, 14; 9:26; 1 John 3:5, 8; 4:8, 10. To purge sins, Zech. 13:1; Mal. 3:2, 3. To give remission of sins, Acts 10:43; Rom. 4:25. To destroy the works of the devil, Gen. 3:15; John 8:8.

To bring salvation, Matt. 1:21; 15:24; 18:12-14; Luke 19:10; John 3:13-17; Rom. 14:15; 1 Tim. 1:15. To deliver from fear of death, Heb. 2:15. To deliver from temptation, Heb. 2:18. To comfort the contrite, Isa. 61:1-3. To baptize with the Holy Spirit, and with fire, Matt. 3:11, 12.

Preachers, to spirits in prison, 1 Pet. 3:19; 4:9; compare Eph. 4:9.

Names of, and phrases describing: Adam, 1 Cor. 15:45. Alpha and Omega, Rev. 21:6; 22:13. Apostle, Heb. 3:1.

Author and finisher of our faith, Heb. 12:2.

Bishop, 1 Pet. 2:25. Blessed and only Potentate, 1 Tim. 6:15.

Branch, Jer. 23:5; Zech. 3:8. Bread of life, John 6:48. Bridegroom, Matt. 9:15. Bright and morning star, Rev. 22:16.

Captain of salvation, Heb. 2:10. Chief Shepherd, 1 Pet. 5:4.

Chief corner stone, 1 Pet. 2:6; Eph. 2:20. Chosen of God, 1 Pet. 2:4. Christ, Matt. 1:16. The Christ, Matt. 16:20; Mark 14:61. Christ Jesus, Rom. 3:24; 8:1; 1 Cor. 1:2; 1 Cor. 1:30. Christ Jesus our Lord, Rom. 8:39; 1 Tim. 1:12.

Christ of God, Luke 9:20. Christ the Lord, Luke 2:11. Christ the power of God, 1 Cor. 1:24. Christ the wisdom of God, 1 Cor. 1:24.

Christ, the Son of God, Acts 9:20. Christ, Son of the Blessed, Mark 14:61. Counselor, Isa. 9:6.

David, Jer. 30:9; Ezek. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Hos. 3:5.

Deliverer, Rom. 11:26. Door, John 10:7.

Emmanuel, Isa. 7:14; Matt. 1:23. Everlasting Father, Isa. 9:6.

Faithful and True, Rev. 19:11. Faithful witness, Rev. 1:5.

Faithful and true witness, Rev. 3:14. Finisher (E. V. perfecter) of faith, Heb. 12:2. First and last, Rev. 1:17; 2:8; 22:13.

First begotten (E. V. firstborn), Heb. 1:6. First begotten (E. V. firstborn) of the dead, Rev. 1:5. Forerunner, Heb. 6:20. Friend of sinners, Matt. 11:19.

God blessed forever, Rom. 9:5. God's dear Son, Col. 1:13.

God with us, Matt. 1:23. Governor, Matt. 2:6. Good shepherd, John 10:11. Great shepherd of the sheep, Heb. 13:20.

Head of the church, Eph. 5:23; Col. 1:18. Head of all things, Heb. 1:2. High priest, Heb. 4:14. Heir of the corner, Matt. 21:42. Holy One, Psa. 16:10; Acts 3:14. Holy One

13

f Angel, junctions of, Heb. 1:13.
g Joseph, Luke 3:23.
h Jesus, life of, Matt. 1:21.
i Mary, Luke 1:1-27.
j Fugitives, instances of, Judg. 12:4.
k Egypt, Gen. 41:8.
l Persecution, of Jesus, John 15:20.

14

m Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8.

15

n Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfilment, Gen. 12:3.
o Prophets, inspiration of, Isa. 3:2.
p Hos. 11:1.

16

q Rulers, wicked, instances of, Ex. 18:21.

parted, behold, the ¹angel of the ²Lord ³appeareth to ⁴Jō'seph in a ⁵dream, saying, Arise, and take the ⁶young child and his ⁷mother, and ⁸flee into ⁹Ē'-gypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Hēr'od will ¹⁰seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When ¹he arose, he ²took the ³young child and his ⁴mother by night, and departed into ⁵Ē'gypt:

15 And was there until the death of Hēr'od: that ¹it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the ²prophet, saying, ³Out of ⁴Ē'gypt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then ¹Hēr'od, when he

saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding ¹wroth, and sent forth, and ²'slew all the ³children that were in ⁴Bēth'-lē-hēm, and in all the ⁵coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled ¹that which was spoken by ²Jēr'e-m'y the ³prophet, saying,

18 ¹In ²Rā'mā was there a voice heard, ³lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rā'chel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, ⁴'because they are not.

r Anger, instances of, Psa. 37:8.

s Infanticide, Ex. 1:16.

t Cruelty, instances of, Psa. 27:12.

u Children, edict to murder, Mark 10:14.

v Beth'lehem, Gen. 48:7.

w R. V. male children

x R. V. borders

17

w Prophecies, fulfilled, Dan. 9:24.

x Or, Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

18

y Jer. 31:15.

z Or, Ramah, Judg. 19:13.

a Mourning, Lam. 2:5.

b Bereavement, Hos. 9:12.

c Afflictions, Psa. 34:19.

of God, Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34. *Image of God*, 2 Cor. 4:4; Heb. 1:3.

Jesus, Matt. 1:21; Luke 1:31; 2:21. *Jesus Christ*, Matt. 1:1; John 1:17; 17:3; Acts 2:38; 4:10; 9:34; 10:36; 16:18; Rom. 1:1, 3, 6; 2:16; 5:15, 17; 6:3; 1 Cor. 1:1, 4; 2:2; 2 Cor. 1:19; 4:6; 13:5; Gal. 2:16; Phil. 1:3; 2:11; 1 Tim. 1:15; Heb. 15:8; 1 John 1:7; 2:1. *Jesus Christ our Lord*, Rom. 6:23; 1 Cor. 1:9. *Jesus Christ our Saviour*, Tit. 3:6. *Jesus of Nazareth*, Mark 1:24; Luke 24:19; John 19:19. *Jesus, the Son of God*, Heb. 4:14. *Judge*, Acts 10:42. *Just One*, Acts 3:14; 7:52; 22:14.

King, Matt. 21:5. *King of Israel*, John 1:49. *King of kings*, 1 Tim. 6:15; Rev. 17:14; 19:16.

Lamb, Rev. 5:6, 8; 6:16; 7:9, 10, 17; 12:11; 13:8, 11; 14:1, 4; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7, 9; 21:9, 14, 22, 23, 27. *Lamb of God*, John 1:29. *Life*, John 14:6; Col. 3:4. *Light of the world*, John 8:12. *Light to the Gentiles*, Isa. 42:6; Luke 2:32; Acts 13:47. *Living bread*, John 6:51. *Living stone*, 1 Pet. 2:4; *Lion of the tribe of Judah*, Rev. 5:5. *Lord of lords*, Rev. 17:14; 19:16. *Lord of all*, Acts 10:36. *Lord our righteousness*, Jer. 23:6. *Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ*, 2 Pet. 1:11; 3:18. *Lord Christ*, Col. 3:24. *Lord Jesus*, Acts 7:59; Col. 3:17; 1 Thess. 4:2. *Lord Jesus Christ*, Acts 11:17; 20:21; Rom. 5:1, 11; 13:14. *Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour*, Tit. 1:4. *Lord of glory*, Jas. 2:1. *Lord over all*, Rom. 10:12.

Master (R. V. teacher), Matt. 23:8. *Mediator*, 1 Tim. 2:5. *Messenger of the covenant*, Mal. 3:1. *Messiah*, John 1:41. *Mighty God*, Isa. 9:6. *Morning star*, Rev. 22:16. *Nazarene*, Matt. 2:23.

Offspring of David, Rev. 22:16. *Only begotten of the Father*, John 1:14. *Only begotten Son*, John 1:18.

Passover, 1 Cor. 5:7. *Potentate*, 1 Tim. 6:15. *Power of God*, 1 Cor. 1:24. *Precious corner stone*, Isa. 28:16. *Priest*, Heb. 7:17. *Prince*, Acts 5:31. *Prince of life*, Acts 3:15. *Prince of peace*, Isa. 9:6. *Prophet*, Deut. 18:15, 18; Matt. 21:11; Luke 24:19.

Rabbi, John 1:49. *Rabboni*, John 20:16. *Ransom*, 1 Tim. 2:6. *Redeemer*, Isa. 59:20. *Rock*, 1 Cor. 10:4. *Rock of offence*, 1 Pet. 2:8. *Root of David*, Rev. 5:5; 22:16. *Root of Jesse*, Isa. 11:10.

Saviour, Luke 2:11. *Saviour, Jesus Christ*, 2 Tim. 1:10; Tit. 2:13; 2 Pet. 1:1. *Saviour of the world*, 1 John 4:14. *Shepherd*, Mark 14:27. *Shepherd and bishop of souls*, 1 Pet. 2:25. *Shiloh*, Gen. 49:10. *Son of the Father*, 2 John 3. *Son of God*, see DIVINE SONSHIP of, above. *Son of Man*, see HUMANITY of, above. *Son of the Blessed*, Mark 14:61. *Son of the Highest*, Luke 1:32. *Son of David*, Matt. 9:27; 15:22; 22:42; Mark 10:47; Luke 18:38. *Stone of stumbling*, Rom. 9:32, 33; 1 Pet. 2:8.

Teacher, John 3:2. *True light*, John 1:9. *True vine*, John 15:1. *Truth*, John 14:6.

Unspeakable gift, 2 Cor. 9:15.

Very Christ, Acts 9:22.

Way, John 14:6. *Witness*, Rev. 1:5. *Wonderful*, Isa. 9:6.

Word, John 1:1. *Word of God*, Rev. 19:13. *Word of life*, 1 John 1:1.

HIS NAME, 1 Cor. 6:11; Phil. 2:9; Col. 3:17; Rev. 19:16. *Prayer in*, John 14:13; 16:23, 24, 26; Eph. 5:20; Heb. 13:15. *Miracles performed in*, Mark 16:17; Luke 10:17; Acts

3:6; 4:10. *Baptism in*, Matt. 28:19; Acts 2:38. *Preaching in*, Luke 24:47. *Faith in*, Matt. 12:21; John 1:12; 2:23. *Remission of sins in*, Luke 24:47; Acts 10:43; 1 John 2:12. *Life in*, John 20:31. *Salvation in*, Acts 4:12.

Obedience of: Foretold, Psa. 40:8; Isa. 11:5; 50:5, 6; Heb. 10:7-9.

To his parents, Luke 2:51.

To God, Luke 2:49; John 4:34; 5:30, 36; 6:38; 8:29, 46, 55; 9:4; 14:31; 15:10; 17:4.

EXEMPLIFIED: *In his baptism*, Matt. 3:15. *In his sufferings*, Matt. 26:39, 42; Mark 14:36; Luke 22:42; Heb. 5:8. *In his death*, John 19:30; Phil. 2:8.

Omniscience of, Rev. 2:18, 23; 5:5, 12; Col. 2:3. *Manifested in his knowledge of the Father*, Matt. 11:27; John 7:29; 9:3; 12:25; 17:27; 22:18; Mark 2:8; Luke 5:22; 6:8; 9:46-48; 11:17, 22-10-12 (with Mark 14:13-15); John 1:48; 2:24, 25; 4:16-19, 28; 29:5, 42; 6:64; 13:11; 21:17; of future events, Matt. 24:25; John 13:1, 3, 10; 16:30, 32; 18:4; 21:6; of the coin in the fish's mouth, Matt. 17:27; of the presence of schools of fishes, Luke 5:4-7; John 21:6.

Our example, John 10:4; Heb. 3:1, 2; 1 John 2:6; Rev. 14:4. *In meekness*, Matt. 11:29; Heb. 12:2-4; 1 Pet. 2:21-24. *In humility*, Luke 22:26, 27; John 13:13-15, 34; 2 Cor. 10:1; Phil. 2:5-8. *In ministering*, Matt. 20:28; Mark 10:43-45; 2 Cor. 8:9 (with context); Gal. 6:2. *In loving others*, John 13:34; Eph. 5:2. *In character*, Rom. 8:29; 15:2, 3, 5, 7; 1 Pet. 1:15, 16; 1 John 3:1-3, 16; 4:17. *In enduring suffering*, 1 Pet. 3:17, 18.

Parables of: *The wise and foolish builders*, Matt. 7:24-27; Luke 6:47-49.

Two debtors, Luke 7:41-47.

House divided against itself, Matt. 12:25-29; Mark 3:23-27; Luke 11:17-22.

New cloth in the old garment, Matt. 9:16; Mark 2:21; Luke 5:36.

New wine in old wine-skins, Matt. 9:17; Mark 2:22; Luke 5:37-39.

The rich fool, Luke 12:16-21.

The servants waiting for their Lord, Luke 12:35-40.

Barren fig tree, Luke 13:6-9.

The sower, Matt. 13:3-9, 18-23; Mark 4:1-9, 14-20; Luke 8:5-8, 11-15.

The tares, Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

Seed growing secretly, Matt. 4:26-29.

Mustard seed, Matt. 13:31, 32; Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18, 19.

Leaven, Matt. 13:33; Luke 13:20, 21.

Hidden treasure, Matt. 13:44.

Pearl of great price, Matt. 13:45, 46.

Dragnet, Matt. 13:47-50.

Unmerciful servant, Matt. 18:23-35.

Good Samaritan, Luke 10:30-37.

Friend at midnight, Luke 11:5-8.

Good shepherd, John 10:1-16.

Great supper, Luke 14:15-24.

Lost sheep, Matt. 18:12-14; Luke 15:3-7.

Lost piece of money, Luke 15:8-10.

The prodigal and his brother, Luke 15:11-32.

The unjust steward, Luke 16:1-9.

Rich man and Lazarus, Luke 16:19-31.

- 19**
- a* Angel, functions of, Heb. 1:13.
- e* God, providence of, instances of, Gen. 2:2.
- f* Dream, Dan. 1:17.
- g* Joseph, Luke 3:23.
- h* Egypt, Gen. 41:8.
- 20**
- i* Guidance, Psa. 48:14.
- j* Jesus, life of, returns from Egypt, Matt. 1:21.
- k* Mary, Luke 1:27.
- 21**
- l* Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8.
- 22**
- m* Judea, Luke 5:17.
- n* Galilee, Mark 6:21.

19 ¶ But when Hēr'od was dead, behold, an ^dangel of the ^eLord appeareth in a ^fdream to ^gJō'seph in ^hE'g'gypt, 20 ⁱSaying, Arise, and take the ^jyoung child and his ^kmother, and go into the land of Iṣ'ra-el: for they are dead which sought the young child's life. 21 And ^lhe arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Iṣ'ra-el. 22 But when he heard that Ärchē-lā'us did reign in ^mJū-dæ'ä in the room of his father Hēr'od, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being ⁿwarned of God in a ^odream, he turned aside into the parts of ^pGäl'y-lee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called ^qNāz'a-rēth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the ^rprophets, He shall be called a ^sNāz'a-rēne.

- 23**
- a* Nazareth, John 1:46.
- p* Prophets, Isa. 3:2.
- q* Jesus, names of, Matt. 1:21.

CHAPTER 3

The preaching of John the Baptist, 7 He reproves the Pharisees and Sadducees, 13 The baptism of Jesus.

A. D. 26
See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

IN those days came ^bJōhn the Baptist, ^dpreaching in the wilderness of Jū-dæ'ä, 2 And saying, ^eRepent ye: for the ^hkingdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is ^hhe that was ⁱspoken of by the ^jprophet ^kE-ṣā'ias,

- 1**
- a* Mark 1:2-8; Luke 3:2-16.
- b* John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.
- c* Minister, faithful, instances of, Rom. 15:16.
- d* Preaching, Matt. 9:35.
- 2**
- a* Commandment, enjoying the repentance, Deut. 8:2.
- f* Repentance, enjoined, Mark 1:4.

^g Salvation, conditions of, Acts 16:17. ^h Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24. ⁱ Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfilment, Gen. 12:3. ^j Prophets, Isa. 5:2. ^k Or, Isaiah, Isa. 1:1.

- Impartunate widow*, Luke 18:1-8.
- Pharisee and publican*, Luke 18:9-14.
- Laborers in the vineyard*, Matt. 20:1-16.
- The pounds*, Luke 19:11-27.
- The two sons*, Matt. 21:28-32.
- Wicked husbands*, Matt. 21:33-44; Mark 12:1-11; Luke 20:9-18.
- Marriage of the king's son*, Matt. 22:1-14.
- Fig tree leafing*, Matt. 24:32; Mark 13:28, 29.
- Man taking a far journey*, Mark 13:34-37.
- Ten virgins*, Matt. 25:1-13.
- Talents*, Matt. 25:14-30.
- The grain of wheat*, John 12:24.
- The vine*, John 15:1-6.
- Fassion of**, see SUFFERINGS OF, below.
- Fecundability of**, see TEMPTATION OF, below.
- Perfections of**, Col. 2:3. *Was the image of God*, 2 Cor. 4:4; Col. 1:15. *All the fullness of the Father dwelt in him*, Col. 1:19; 2:9. *Was righteous*, Isa. 11:5; John 7:18; 2 Cor. 1:19. *Was guiltless*, Isa. 53:9. *Was sinless*, Matt. 27:3, 4; Acts 13:28; 2 Cor. 5:21. *Was faithful*, 2 Thess. 3:3; 2 Tim. 2:15; Heb. 3:2. *Was full of grace and truth*, John 1:14, 18; Col. 2:3. *Was just in judgment*, John 5:30.
- Perfected through sufferings*, Heb. 2:10.
- Perfections of*, typified, Lev. 21:17-21.
- Persecutions of**, see footnote, PERSECUTION, John 15:20.
- Popularity of**, Matt. 4:24; 8:1; 13:2; 19:1, 2; 21:8-11 (with Mark 11:8-10; Luke 19:35-38; John 12:12, 13); Mark 1:33; 2:2; 3:7, 20; 5:21; 6:33, 55, 56 (with Matt. 14:13, 35, 36; Luke 9:11; John 6:2); 10:1; 12:37; Luke 4:14, 15, 42; 5:1; 12:1; John 6:15; 12:19.
- Power of**, Psa. 110:3; 1 Cor. 1:24.
- Called mighty God*, Isa. 9:6. *Has all power*, Matt. 28:18; John 10:17, 18, 28; 17:2; Phil. 3:20, 21; 2 Thess. 1:9; 1 Tim. 6:16; 2 Pet. 1:16; Rev. 3:7; 5:12.

Priesthood, Isa. 61:10; Heb. 2:17; 3:1, 2; 5:4-6; 6:20; 7:11-28; 8:1-6; 9:11-26; 10:12, 21. **Typified**, Ex. 30:1. *In Mechtzedek*, Gen. 14:18-20; Psa. 110:4; Heb. 5:6, 10; 7:17, with vs. 1-17. *In Aaronic priesthood*, Ex. 28:1, 12, 29, 30, 34; 40:13; Heb. 4:14, 15; 7.

Promises of, to his disciples: *Of everlasting life*, Matt. 19:29; Mark 10:29, 30; Luke 18:29, 30; 23:43; John 5:25-29; 6:54, 57, 58; 12:25, 26. *Of power*, Luke 24:49; John 7:38, 39; Acts 1:4-8. *Of the comforter*, John 14:16, 26; 15:26, 27; 16:7-14. *Of his mediatorship*, John 16:23, 24, 26.

Prophecies concerning, Gen. 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; Isa. 53:2-12; Matt. 8:17; Gal. 3:8, 16.

Described in prophecy as: *The branch*, Isa. 11:1 (with Rom. 15:12); Jer. 23:5, 6; 33:15; Zech. 3:8; *corner stone*, Psa. 118:22; Isa. 28:16; *ensign to the people*, Isa. 11:10; *foundation for sin*, Zech. 13:1; *king*, Zech. 9:9; *leader and commander*, Isa. 55:2, 5; *light to Gentiles*, Isa. 42:6, 7; 49:6; 52:10, 15; Luke 2:31, 32; *Lord*, Isa. 40:3, 5; 35:2; Jer. 31:34; Mal. 3:1-3; Luke 3:4; *mine elect* (R. V. chosen), Isa. 42:1; *priest*, Psa. 110:4; *prophet*, Deut. 18:15, 18; Acts 3:22-24; *redeemer*, Isa. 59:20; *ruler in Israel*, Mic. 5:2; *savior*, Isa. 62:10, 11; Matt. 1:21; Luke 1:31; *seed of woman*, Gen. 3:15; *shepherd*, Isa. 40:11; Ezek. 34:23; *son of man*, Dan. 7:13, 14.

Future glory and power of, Rev. 19:11, 12, 15. *To have universal dominion*, Psa. 72:5, 8-11, 17, 19; Isa. 2:2-4; 9:6, 7; 60:1-9; (according to many learned interpreters, Dan. 2:35, 44; 7:18, 22, 27) Mic. 4:1-4. *To be King of kings*, Psa. 72:5, 8-11, 17, 19; Rev. 1:5-7; 11:15; 12:10; 17:14; 19:16; 20:4, 6. *To sit at right hand of God*, Mark 14:62; 1 Pet. 3:22. *To be judge*, Jude 14, 15; Rev. 2:23; 6:16, 17; 14:14-16.

Propbet, Deut. 18:15, 18; Matt. 21:11, 46; Luke 7:16; 13:33; 24:19; John 4:19; 6:14; 7:40; 9:17; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37.

Received: *Multitudes attend his ministry*, Matt. 8:1; 13:2; 14:13, 35; 19:1, 2; Mark 1:37, 45; 2:2, 15; 3:7, 20, 21; 4:1; 5:21; 10:1; 11:18; 12:37; Luke 9:11; 12:1; 19:48; 21:38; John 6:2; 8:2. *Many believe on him*, Matt. 4:24; 21:3-11, 15; Mark 2:12; 6:55, 56; 11:8-10; Luke 6:17-19; 7:16, 17; 19:36-38, 47, 48; 23:27; John 2:11, 23; 4:45; 8:30; 10:41, 42; 11:45-48; 12:9, 11-13, 18-21, 42.

Authority of his teaching confessed, Matt. 1:22; Luke 4:32; John 3:2; 7:46.

With astonishment and gladness, Matt. 9:8, 27, 28, 33; 13:54; 15:31; Mark 1:27; 2:12; 5:45; 7:37; Luke 4:36, 37, 42; 5:26; 13:17; 18:43; John 7:31, 40-44; 9:17, 24, 25, 29, 30, 33; 11:37.

Instances of his being received: *By Matthew*, Matt. 9:9; *by Peter and other fishermen*, Matt. 1:16-20; Luke 5:3-11; *by Philip*, John 1:43, 45; *by Nathanael*, John 1:45-50; *by Zacchaeus*, Luke 19:1-10; *by thief on the cross*, Luke 23:40-42; *by three thousand at Pentecost*, Acts 2:41; 4:4.

Redeemer, see SAVIOR, below; see also footnote, REDEMPTION, Eph. 1:7.

Rejected, Luke 9:26; 10:16; 11:23; Heb. 6:4, 5, 6; 1 Pet. 2:4, 7, 8; 1 John 2:22, 23; 4:3; 2 John 7.

By Jews, Matt. 13:54-58 (with Isa. 6:9, 10); 23:37; Mark 6:3-6; Luke 7:34; 13:34; 19:27, 42; 22:67; John 1:11; 5:38, 40, 43; 7:3-5, 12, 13, 15, 25-27; 8:13, 21, 22, 24, 45-47, 53;

- MANIFESTED:* *In creation*, John 1:3, 10; Col. 1:16. *In salvation of men*, Heb. 7:25. *In upholding all things*, Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:3. *In forgiving sins*, Matt. 9:2, 6; Mark 2:5, 10; Luke 5:20, 24; Col. 3:13. *In healing diseases*, Matt. 8:3, 16; 9:6, 7; 12:13; Mark 5:27-34; Luke 5:17; 6:19; Acts 10:38. *In casting out demons*, Matt. 8:16; 12:28, 29; Mark 3:27; Luke 11:20-22. *In stilling the tempest*, Matt. 8:27. *In giving apostles power to heal*, Matt. 10:1; Mark 6:7; Luke 9:11. *In his resurrection*, John 2:19; 10:17, 18.
- Prayers of**, Matt. 11:25, 26; Luke 3:21; 11:1. *In secret*, Matt. 14:23; Mark 1:35; 6:46; Luke 5:16; 6:12; 9:18, 28, 29. *At the grave of Lazarus*, John 11:41, 42. *For Peter*, Luke 22:32. *For believers*, John 17:1-26. *In Gethsemane*, Matt. 26:36-39; Mark 14:32-35; Luke 22:41-44; Heb. 5:7. *On the cross*, Matt. 27:46; Luke 23:46.
- Preexistence of:** *Was in the beginning*, John 1:1-3; 1 John 2:14, 14; Rev. 3:14. *Came from heaven*, John 3:13; 6:62; Phil. 2:5-7. *Came from the Father*, John 13:3; 16:28. *Was before creation*, John 17:5, 24; 2 Tim. 1:9; 1 John 1:1, 2; 1 Pet. 1:20. *Was maker of all things*, John 1:3; 1 Cor. 8:6; Col. 1:15-17; Heb. 1:1, 2, 8-12; Rev. 4:11. *Was before Abraham*, John 8:56-58. *Was with the Israelites in the wilderness*, 1 Cor. 10:4, 9; Jude 5.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 26 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

- l Isa. 40:3.
- m Jesus, prophecies concerning, Matt. 1:21.
- n Jesus, divinity of, Matt. 1:21.
- o Highways, figurative, Deut. 2:27.
- 4
- p Stoicism, Acts 17:18.
- q Dress, Zech. 3:3.
- r Camel, hair of, made into cloth, 1 Sam. 30:17.
- s Leather, 2 Kin. 1:8.
- t Girdle, Prov. 31:24.
- u Locust, Nah. 3:17.
- v Honey, Prov. 25:27.

5 w Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

x Judea, Luke 5:17. y Baptism, Luke 20:4. 6 z Sin, confession of, Rom. 5:12. 1 R. V. the river Jordan, 7—a John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

saying, ^lThe voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the ^{m,n}Lord, make his ^opaths straight.

4 And the same ^bJohn had ^vhis ^qraiment of ^rcamel's hair, and a ^sleathern ^tgirdle about his loins; and his meat was ^ulocusts and wild ^vhoney.

5 ¶ Then went out to him ^wJēru'sā-lēm, and all ^xJū-dæ'ā, and all the region round about ^yJōr'dan,

6 And were ^vbaptized of him in ^yJōr'dan, confessing their ^zsins.

7 But when ^ahe saw many of

the ^bPhār'ī-sees, and ^cSād'du-
cees come to his ^dbaptism, he
^esaid unto them, ^oO generation
of vipers, who hath warned you
to flee from the ^lwrath to come?
8 ^qBring forth therefore ^rfruits
^smeet for ^trepentance:

9 And think not to ^ssay within
yourselves, ^kWe have ^lĀ-brā-
hām to ^oour father: ^mfor I say un-
to you, that ⁿGod is able of these
stones to raise up children unto
Ā-brā-hām.

10 And now also the ax is laid
unto the root of the trees: there-
fore every tree which ^ovbringeth
9 ⁱ Delusion, 2 Thess. 2:11. ^k Heredity, Ezek. 18:2. ^l Abra-
ham, Gen. 17:5. ^m Gentiles, prophecies of the conversion of, Acts
10:45. ⁿ God, power of, Gen. 2:2.
10 ^o Unfruitfulness, Matt. 7:19. ^p Unfaithfulness, Luke
16:11.

A. D. 26 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

- b Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.
- c Sadducees, Matt. 22:23.
- d Baptism, Luke 20:4.
- e Reproof, faithfulness in, instances of, vs. 7-12; Prov. 17:10.
- f Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.
- 2 R. V. Ye off-spring
- 8
- g Commandment, enjoying fruits of repentance, Deut. 8:2.
- h Works, 2 Tim. 1:9.
- i Repentance, Mark 1:4.
- 3 R. V. worthy of

9:16, 17, 24; 10:20, 21, 24, 33; 11:46-48; 12:37, 48; Acts 13:46; 18:5, 6; 22:18; 28:24, 25, 27; Rom. 3:3; 9:31, 32; 10:16, 21; 1 Cor. 1:8. By Gadarenes, Matt. 8:34; Mark 5:17; Luke 8:37. By Greeks, 1 Cor. 1:23. By followers, John 6:36, 60-66.

PROPHECIES CONCERNING HIS REJECTION, Psa. 2:1-3; 118:22; Isa. 53:1-4; Luke 9:44.

Foretold by himself, Matt. 11:16-19 (with Luke 7:31-35); Mark 9:12; Luke 4:23-29; 17:25; John 15:18, 20, 24; in the parable of the feast, Luke 14:16-24 (with Matt. 22:2-14); in the parable of the house built on the sand, Matt. 7:26, 27; Luke 6:46-49.

PUNISHMENT FOR REJECTION OF, FORETOLD, Matt. 8:12; 10:14, 15, 33; 12:38-45; 21:33-45 (with Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-18); Mark 16:16; 2 Tim. 2:12; Heb. 6:6; 10:29; 2 Pet. 2:1.

Relation of, to the Father, Psa. 110:1; Matt. 11:27; 1 Thess. 5:18; Heb. 2:9. Called God his father, Matt. 20:23; 26:39; Mark 13:32; Rev. 2:27.

In the beginning with God, John 1:1, 2, 14. Sent of God, John 3:34, 35; 4:34; 6:27, 32, 33, 38-40, 44-46; 7:16, 28, 29, 33; 8:16, 19, 28, 29, 38, 40, 42, 49, 54, 55; 9:4; 11:41, 42, 12:44, 49, 50; 17:1-10, 24-26; 1 Cor. 1:30; Heb. 3:2; 1 Pet. 2:4, 23; 1 John 4:9, 10, 14. Endued with the Holy Spirit, Isa. 42:1; 61:1; Mic. 5:4; Acts 10:38. Son of God, John 5:19-26, 37, 45; Rom. 8:32; 15:6; Heb. 1:2, 3; 5:5-10; 2 Pet. 1:17. One with the Father, John 10:18, 25, 30, 32, 33, 36-38; 14:7, 9-14, 20, 24; 15:23-26. Subject unto the Father, Psa. 110:1; Mark 10:40; John 20:17; Acts 2:22, 33, 36; 3:13, 26; 4:27; 1 Cor. 15:24, 27, 28. Image of God, 2 Cor. 4:4, 6; Phil. 2:6; Col. 1:15, 19. God raised him from the dead, Acts 13:37; Rom. 1:4; Eph. 1:17, 20-22; 1 Pet. 1:21.

Ascended unto the Father, Luke 24:51; John 16:5, 10, 28; Acts 1:9-11; Rev. 3:12, 21.

See DIVINITY OF, HUMANITY OF, and DIVINE SONSHIP OF, above.

Resurrection of: Prophecies concerning, Psa. 2:7 (with Acts 13:33); 16:9, 10; Isa. 53:3, with Acts 13:34.

Foretold by himself, Matt. 12:40; 16:4, 21; 17:23 (with Luke 9:22; 24:7); 20:19 (with Mark 10:34); 26:32 (with Mark 14:28); 27:52, 53, 63; Mark 8:31; 9:9, 10; Luke 18:33; 24:46; John 2:19, 21, 22, with Mark 14:58. Certified: By angels, Matt. 28:6, 7; Mark 16:6, 7; Luke 24:5-7; by Mary Magdalene, Matt. 28:1-8; Mark 16:10; Luke 24:10; John 20:18; by Cleopas and his fellow disciple, Mark 16:12, 13; Luke 24:13-35; by Luke, Acts 1:3, 22; by Peter, Acts 2:24, 31, 32 (with Psa. 16:9, 10); 3:15; 4:10, 33; 5:30-32; 10:40, 41; 1 Pet. 1:3, 21; 3:18, 21; by Paul, Acts 13:30-34 (with Psa. 2:7); 17:2, 3, 31; 26:23, 26; Rom. 1:4; 4:24, 25; 5:10; 6:4, 5, 9, 10; 8:11, 34; 1 Cor. 6:14; 15:3, 4, 20-23 (with vs. 8, 12-20); 2 Cor. 4:10, 11, 14; 5:15; 13:4; Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:20; Phil. 3:10; Col. 1:18; 2:12; 1 Thess. 1:10; 4:14; 2 Tim. 2:8; by the author of the Epistle to the Hebrews, Heb. 13:20; by John, Rev. 1:5, 18.

Appears to the eleven apostles after his resurrection, Mark 16:14; Luke 24:36-51; John 20:19-29.

For our justification, Rom. 4:25. For our salvation, Rom. 5:10; 10:9.

An earnest of the general resurrection, Rom. 6:5; 1 Cor. 6:14; 15:21-23; 2 Cor. 4:14; 1 Thess. 4:14; 1 Pet. 1:3.

The theme of apostolic preaching, Acts 2:24, 31, 32; 3:15; 4:10, 33; 5:30-32; 10:40, 41; 17:2, 3. See footnote, RESURRECTION, 1 Cor. 15:12.

Reticence of, Isa. 53:7; Matt. 26:63; 27:12, 14; Mark 14:61; 15:4, 5; John 19:9; 1 Pet. 2:23.

Revelations by: Concerning his kingdom, Matt. 8:11, 12 (with Luke 13:28, 29); 10:23, 34; 13:24-50; 16:18, 28 (with Mark 9:1; Luke 9:27); 21:43, 44; 24:14; Mark 16:17, 18; Luke 12:40-53; 13:24-35; 17:20-37; John 4:21, 23; 5:25-29; 6:39, 54; 12:35; 13:19; 14:29; 16:4. Concerning his rejection by the Jews, Matt. 21:33-44; Luke 17:25. Concerning his betrayal, Matt. 26:21, 23-25. Concerning his crucifixion, John 3:14; 8:28; 12:32 (with Luke 24:6, 7). Concerning judgments upon the Jews, Matt. 23:37-39. Concerning the destruction of the temple, and Jerusalem, Matt. 24; Mark 13; Luke 19:41-44. Concerning the destruction of Capernaum, Matt. 11:23; Luke 10:15.

Concerning persecutions of Christians, Matt. 23:34-36. Concerning his being forsaken by his disciples, John 16:32. Concerning Lazarus, John 11:4, 11, 23, 40. Concerning Peter, John 21:18-23. Concerning fame of the woman who anointed his head, Matt. 26:13; Mark 14:8, 9. Concerning false christs, Matt. 24:4, 5, 23-26; Mark 13:5, 6, 21-23; Luke 17:23, 24; 21:8. Concerning things to come, Rev. 1:1.

Concerning his death and resurrection, Matt. 12:39, 40; 16:21; 17:12, 22, 23, 20:18, 19; 21:33-39; 26:2, 18, 21, 23, 24, 45, 46; 27:63; Mark 8:31; 9:31; 10:32-34; Luke 9:22-24; 17:25; 18:31-33; 22:15, 37; John 2:19; 10:15, 17; 12:7, 23, 32; 13:18-27; 14:19; 16:20, 32. Concerning his ascension, John 7:33, 34; 8:21; 13:33; 16:10, 16.

Righteousness of, see HOLINESS OF, above.

Salvation by, see footnote, SALVATION, Acts 16:17.

Savior, Matt. 1:21; Acts 5:31; 13:23, 38, 39, 47; 15:11; 16:31; 1 Cor. 1:30; 15:57; Eph. 5:23; Phil. 3:20; 1 Tim. 1:1, 15; 2 Tim. 1:9, 10, 12; 2:10; 3:15; Tit. 1:4; Heb. 2:3; 5:9; 2 Pet. 1:11; 2:20; 1 John 3:5; 4:9, 14; 5:11-13. Through his death, Rom. 3:25; 4:25; 5:1, 6, 8-10; Gal. 1:4; 2:20; Eph. 2:13-18, 20; 5:2, 25, 26; Col. 1:12-14; 1 Thess. 1:10; 5:9, 10; Tit. 2:13, 14; 1 Pet. 1:18, 19; 3:18; 1 John 4:10. Through, his resurrection, Acts 3:26; Rom. 10:9; 1 Cor. 15:17; 1 Pet. 3:21; his intercession, Heb. 7:22, 25. By redemption, Rom. 3:24. By reconciliation, Rom. 5:15; 17-19, 21; 2 Cor. 5:18, 19, 21; Eph. 2:7, 13-18, 20; Heb. 2:17. The only, Acts 4:12; 1 Cor. 3:11.

PROPHECIES CONCERNING HIM AS SAVIOR, Psa. 72:4, 12-14, 17; Isa. 42:6, 7; 49:6, 8, 9; 59:16, 17, 20; 61:1-3; Zech. 9:9; Mal. 4:2; Luke 1:68-77; 4:18, 19.

ILLUSTRATED: By parables of lost sheep, and lost coin, Matt. 18:12, 13; Luke 15:1-10.

TESTIFIED TO: By angels, Luke 2:11. By Simeon, Luke 2:30-32. By himself, Luke 5:31, 32 (with Matt. 9:12, 13); 19:10; John 5:33, 34, 40; 6:27, 32, 33, 35, 37, 39, 51, 53-58; 7:37-39; 8:12; 9:5, 39; 10:7, 9-11, 14-16, 27, 28; 11:25, 26; 12:47; 14:6; 17:2, 3, 12. By John, John 1:29. By the people of Sychar, John 4:42. By the heavenly host, Rev. 5:5-14.

See DEATH OF, DESIGN OF, above.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/v7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usepdf

A. D. 26

See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

q Righteousness, fruits of, Psa. 15:2.

11

r Jesus, perfections of, Matt. 1:21.

s Humility, instances of, Prov. 22:4.

t Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

u Holy Spirit, baptism of, Acts 1:2.

v Fire, figurative, Ex. 12:8.

12

w Winnowing, Ruth 3:2.

x Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

y Jesus, judge, Matt. 1:21.

z Wheat, figurative, Ezra 6:9.

a Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

b Heaven, the future home of the righteous, Luke 18:22.

c Punishment, eternal, Lev. 26:41.

d Chaff, figurative, Hos. 13:3.

e Hell, Mark 9:43.

4 R. V. cleanse his threshing-floor;

A. D. 27

13

f Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21, 22; John 1:32.

g Galilee, Mark 6:21.

h Jordan, Gen. 32:10.

i John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

14 j Humility, exemplified, Prov. 22:4. 5 R. V. would have hindered 15 k Jesus, obedience of, Matt. 1:21. l Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8. 16 6 R. V. from

not forth ^agood fruit is ^hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 ^aI indeed ^abaptize you with water unto ⁱrepentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, ^vwhose shoes ^sI am not worthy to bear: ^hhe shall baptize you with the ^uHoly Ghost, and with ^vfire:

12 Whose ^wfan ⁱs in his hand, and ^{x, y}he will throughly ⁴purge his floor, and gather his ^{z, a}wheat into the ^bgarner; but he will ^qburn up the ^dchaff with unquenchable ^efire.

13 ¶ ^vThen cometh Jē'sus from ^gGāl'ī-lee to ^hJōr'dan unto ⁱJōhn, to be ^abaptized of him.

14 But ⁱJōhn ⁵forbad him, saying, ^vI have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 ^vAnd Jē'sus answering said unto him, Suffer ⁱt to be so now: for thus it becometh us ^kto fulfil all righteousness. Then ^hhe suffered him.

16 ^vAnd Jē'sus, when he was baptized, went up straightway ^oout of the water: and, lo, the

heavens were opened unto him, and he ^msaw the ⁿSpirit of God descending like a ^odove, and ⁷lighting upon him:

17 And lo a voice ⁸from heaven, saying, This is ^pmy beloved ^{a, r}Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAPTER 4

The temptation of Jesus. 13 He dwells in Capernaum, 17 and begins to preach. 18 He calls Peter and Andrew, James and John; 23 and heals the sick.

1 ^THEN was ^aJē'sus led up of the ^{1, b}Spirit into the wilderness to be ^ctempted of the ^{*}devil.

2 And when he had ^dfasted ^eforty days and forty nights, he was afterward ^{i, j}hungred.

3 And when the ^ctempter came to him, he said, ^hIf thou be the ^vSon of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is written, ⁱMan shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the ^{*}devil taketh him up into the ^kholy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the ^ltemple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou

A. D. 27 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

m Vision, Acts 9:10.

n Holy Spirit, baptism of, Acts 1:2.

o Dove, Gen. 8:8.

7 R. V. coming

17

p God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

q Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

r Jesus, divinity of, Matt. 1:21.

8 R. V. out of the heavens.

1

a Mark 1:12, 13; Luke 4:1-13.

b Holy Spirit, Jesus led by, Acts 1:2.

c Temptation, of Jesus, Luke 11:4.

1 R. V. Spirit

2

d Fasting, Zech. 8:19.

e Forty, days, John 3:4.

f Hunger, of Jesus, Neh. 9:15.

g Appetite, a source of temptation, Prov. 23:2.

3

h Miracles, design of, Luke 23:8.

i Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

4

j Deut. 8:3; Luke 4:4.

5

k Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

l Temple, Herod's, 1 Kin. 6:17.

Second coming of, Matt. 26:64; John 14:28, 29; 21:22; Acts 1:11; 3:20, 21; 1 Cor. 11:26; Phil. 3:20, 21; 1 Thess. 1:10; 2:19; 2:13; 4:15-17; 2 Thess. 2:1-5, 8; 1 Tim. 6:14, 15; Tit. 2:13; 2 Pet. 3:3, 4.

At an unexpected time, Matt. 24:3, 27, 30, 31, 37-39, 42-44 (with Mark 13:31-37; Luke 12:40; 17:22-30; 21:5-35); 25:6, 10, 13, 19; Mark 13:32, 35, 36 (with Matt. 24:36); Luke 12: 37-40; 1 Thess. 5:2, 3, 23; 2 Pet. 3:8-14; Rev. 16:15; 22:20.

In heavenly glory, Matt. 16:27; 25:31; Mark 13:26, 27; 14: 62; Luke 9:26 (with Mark 8:38); 21:27.

To judge the world, Matt. 16:27; 25:31-46; Luke 19:12, 13, 15; 1 Cor. 1:7, 8; 4:5; 2 Thess. 1:7-10; 2 Tim. 4:1; Rev. 22:12.

To receive his saints, John 14:3, 18; 1 Cor. 15:23; Col. 3:4; 2 Thess. 1:10; 2 Tim. 4:8; Heb. 9:28; 1 Pet. 5:4; 1 John 3:2.

Exhortations in view of, Jas. 5:7-9; 1 Pet. 1:7, 13; 4:13; 1 John 2:28; Rev. 3:11.

Shepherd, Ezek. 34:23; 37:24; Zech. 13:7; Matt. 26:31; John 10:2, 4, 9, 11, 14-16, 27, 28; Heb. 13:20; 1 Pet. 2:25; 5:4.

Son of Man, see HUMANITY OF, above.

Sovereignty of, see KING, above; LORDSHIP OF, above.

Sufferings of. Foretold: By the psalmist, Psa. 22:6-8, 11-13, 17-21 (with Matt. 27:35; Mark 15:24; Luke 23:34; John 19:23, 24); 69:7-9, 20; by prophets, Isa. 50:6; 52:13, 14; 53:1-12 (with Matt. 26:67; 27:26; Luke 22:37; John 12:38); Mic. 5:1; Zech. 11:12, 13; Luke 24:26, 46; 1 Pet. 1:11; by himself, Matt. 16:21; 17:12, 22, 23; 20:17-19 (with Mark 10: 32-34; Luke 18:31-33); Mark 8:31; 9:12; Luke 9:22; John 3:14; 13:21.

In Gethsemane, Matt. 26:38-45; Mark 14:34-39; Luke 22: 42-44; John 18:11.

In Pilate's judgment hall, Matt. 27:24-30; Mark 15:15-20; John 19:16-18.

At his crucifixion, Matt. 27:31-50; Mark 15:34, 36; Luke 23:33-46; John 19:28.

Apostolic teaching concerning, Acts 3:18; 17:3; 2 Cor. 1:5; Phil. 2:8; 3:10; Heb. 2:9; 4:15; 5:7, 8; 12:2, 3; 1 Pet. 1:11; 2:21-23; 3:18; 4:1, 13; Rev. 5:6; 19:13.

Sympathy of, see COMPASSION OF, above; LOVE OF, above.

Teacher, Matt. 5:1, 2; Acts 1:1. From God, John 3:2.

Taught, with authority, Matt. 7:29; 23:8; Mark 1:22; without respect of persons, Matt. 22:16; Mark 12:14; Luke 20: 21; by the sea-side, Mark 4:1; in cities and villages, Matt. 11:1; Mark 6:6; Luke 23:5; in synagogues, Matt. 4:23; Mark 1:21; Luke 4:15; 6:6; in the temple, Matt. 21:23; 26:55; Mark 12:33; Luke 21:37; John 8:2; in the wilderness, Mark 6:34.

Temptation of, Luke 22:28. In all points as we are, Heb. 4:15.

By the devil, Matt. 4:1-11; Mark 1:12, 13; Luke 4:1-13.

Typified: In offerings, Gen. 4:4; 8:20; 22:13; Ex. 12:5-7; 24:5; 29:36, 37; Lev. 1:4, 10-12; 3:6, 12; 4:3-7, 14-18, 20, 23-25, 28-30, 32-34; 5:6-11, 16, 18; 6:6, 7; 7:2; 8:14, 15, 18, 19, 22-24; 9:2, 7-9, 18; 12:6-8; 14:12-14, 25, 30, 31; 15:15, 29, 30; 16:3, 5, 9, 11, 14-16, 21, 22; 19:21, 22; 22:18, 19; 23:12, 18, 19, 27, 28; Num. 6:10, 11, 14, 16, 17; 7: 8, 8, 12; 15:21, 25, 27; 28:3, 4, 9, 11, 15, 19, 22, 23, 27, 30; 29:5, 8, 11, 13, 16, 17, 19, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 29, 31, 32, 34, 38; 1 Chr. 29:21; 2 Chr. 7:5; 29:21-24; Ezra 6:17, 20; 8:35; Ezek. 43: 18-27; 45:15, 18-23.

In the passover, Ex. 12:3, 5; Num. 28:16. In the corner stone, Psa. 48:21-23; Isa. 28:16; Mark 12:10, 11.

In David, Ezek. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Hos. 3:5. In Solomon, Psa. 72. In Hezekiah, Isa. 32:1.

Unchangeable, Heb. 13:8.

Union of, with the righteous, see footnote, RIGHTEOUS, Union of, with Christ, Psa. 64:10.

Wisdom of, Mark 6:2; Luke 2:40, 46, 47, 52; John 7:15.

Worship of, 1 Cor. 1:2; 2 Cor. 12:8, 9; Phil. 2:10, 11.

John's vision of, Rev. 5:8, 9, 12-14; 7:10.

ENJOINED, John 5:23; Heb. 1:6.

INSTANCES OF: By the wise men, Matt. 2:2. By a certain ruler, Matt. 9:18. By the disciples, Matt. 14:33. By Canaan- itish woman, Matt. 15:25. By a leper, Matt. 8:2. By women after his resurrection, Matt. 28:9. By the eleven

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 27
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

6

m Presumption,
temptation to,
Psa. 19:13.

n Psa. 91:11, 12;
Luke 4:10, 11.

o God, preserver of
the righteous,
Gen. 2:2.

p Angel, junctions
of, Heb. 1:13.

7

q Deut. 6:16; Luke
4:12.

8

r Mountain, Mic.
7:12.

9

s Ambition, Satan
tempts to, Hab.
2:5.

10

t Temptation, re-
sistance to, Luke
11:4.

u Deut. 6:13; 10:20;
Luke 4:8.

v Duty, of man to
God, Eccl. 12:13.

w Worship, Gen.
22:5.

12

x John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

y Prison, Gen.
39:20.

z Jesus, life of,
Matt. 1:21.

a Galilee, Mark
6:21.

2 R. V. delivered
up,

A. D. 30

13

b Nazareth, John
1:46.

c Jesus, rejected,
vs. 13-16; Matt.
1:21.

d Capernaum,
Luke 4:31.

disciples after his resurrection, Matt. 28:17; Luke 24:52. By the multitudes, Mark 11:9. 10, with Matt. 21:9. By Simon Peter, Luke 5:8. By blind man whom Jesus healed, John 9:38. By unclean spirits, Mark 3:11. By a man with unclean spirit, Mark 5:6, 7. By Stephen, Acts 7:59, 60. By Paul, 1 Tim. 1:12; 2 Pet. 3:18.

Zeal of: For God's house, Luke 2:49; John 2:17, with Psa. 69:9. In obedience to God, John 4:32, 34; 9:4; Rom. 15:3. In doing good, Acts 10:38. In preaching the gospel, Matt. 4:23; 9:35; Mark 6:6; Luke 4:43 (with Mark 1:38); 8:1. In giving himself as a sacrifice, Luke 9:51; 12:50; 13:32, 33; 1 Tim. 6:13.

* **SATAN**, Zech. 3:1, 2; Matt. 25:41; Mark 3:22-26 (with Matt. 9:34; Luke 11:15, 18); Luke 10:18; John 16:11; Acts 13:10; Rev. 2:10, 13, 24.

Called: APOLLYON, Rev. 9:11. BEELZEBUB, Matt. 12:24; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15. BELIAL, 2 Cor. 6:15. THE DEVIL, Matt. 4:1; Luke 4:2, 6; Rev. 20:2. SATAN, 1 Chr. 21:1; Job 1:6; Luke 22:31; John 13:27; Acts 5:3; 26:18; Rom. 16:20.

Character of: Sinned from the beginning, 1 John 3:8. Subtle, Gen. 3:1; 2 Cor. 11:3. Tempter, Matt. 4:3; 1 Cor. 7:5; 1 Thess. 3:5; 1 Tim. 5:15. Accuser, Job 1:6, 7, 9-12; 2:3-7. Adversary, Luke 22:31, 53; 1 Pet. 5:8. Murderer and liar, John 8:44; Acts 5:3. Transforms himself into an angel of light, 2 Cor. 11:14.

Described as: Accuser of our brethren, Rev. 12:10. Angel of the bottomless pit, Rev. 9:11. Enemy, Matt. 13:39. Father of lies, John 8:44. Old serpent, Rev. 12:9; 20:2. Power of darkness, Col. 1:13. Prince, of this world, John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; of devils, Matt. 12:24; of the power of the air, Eph. 2:2. Ruler of the darkness of this world, Eph. 6:12. Spirit that worketh in the children of disobedience, Eph. 2:2. The god of this world, 2 Cor. 4:4. Wicked one, Matt. 13:19, 38.

Instances of temptations by: Eve, Gen. 3:1, 4, 5, 14, 15; 2 Cor. 11:3. Job, Job 1:13-22; 2:7-10. David, 1 Chr.

be the ⁱSon of God, ^mcast thyself down: for it is written, ⁿo He shall give his ^pangels charge concerning thee: and in ^{their} hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jē'sus said unto him, It is written again, *^qThou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the ^rdevil taketh him up into an exceeding high ^rmountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, ^sAll these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship *me.

10 Then saith Jē'sus unto him, ^tGet thee hence, *^uSā'tan: for it is written, ^uv Thou shalt ^wworship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the ^rdevil leaveth him, and behold, ^pangels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now when Jē'sus had heard that ^xJōhn was ^zcast into ^yprison, ^zhe departed into ^aGāl'-ī-lee;

13 And leaving ^bNāz'a-rēth, ^che came and dwelt in ^dCā-pēr'na-ūm, which is upon the sea coast,

in the borders of ^eZāb'u-lōn and ⁱNēph'tha-līm:

14 That ^qit might be fulfilled which was spoken by ^hĒ-ṣā'ias the prophet, saying,

15 ^vThe land of ^eZāb'u-lōn, and the land of ⁱNēph'tha-līm, ^{by} the way of the sea, beyond ⁱJōr'dan, ^aGāl'ī-lee of the Ġēn'tiles;

16 The ^kpeople which sat in ^ldarkness ^msaw great ⁿlight; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 From that time Jē'sus began to ^opreach, and to say, ^pq Re-
pent: for the ^rkingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 ¶ And Jē'sus, walking by the [†]sea of Gāl'ī-lee, saw two brethren, Sī'mon called ^sPē'tēr, and [†]Ān'drew his brother, casting a ^tnet into the sea: for they were ^ufishers.

19 And ^ohe saith unto ^w, ^xthem, ^uv Follow me, and [†]I will make you ^b, ^cfishers of men.

20 And they straightway

18 ^s Peter, Mark 5:37. ^t Net, Isa. 51:20. ^u Fishermen, Luke 5:2. **19** ^v Jesus, chooses disciples, Matt. 1:21. ^w Minister, call of, Rom. 15:16. ^x Apostles, selection of, Luke 6:13. ^y Call, to special religious duty, Phil. 3:14. ^z Commandment, enjoining discipleship, Deut. 8:2.—^a Promise, to obedient, 2 Cor. 1:20. ^b Fishermen, figurative, Luke 5:2. ^c Agency, in salvation of men, Mark 1:17.

21:1. Jesus, Matt. 4:1-11; Mark 1:13; Luke 4:1-13; John 14:30. Judas, John 13:2, 27.

Kingdom of: Called gates of hell (R. V. hades), Matt. 16:18. To be destroyed, Gen. 3:15; Matt. 13:30; Rom. 16:20; 1 John 3:8.

Miscellaneous of facts concerning: Sterilizes the heart, Matt. 13:19, 38, 39; Mark 4:15; Luke 8:12. Causes, spiritual blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4; physical infirmities, Luke 13:16.

Devices of, 2 Cor. 2:11; 12:7; Eph. 6:11, 12, 16; 1 Thess. 2:18; 1 Tim. 3:6, 7.

Hymeneas and Alexander delivered to, 1 Tim. 1:20. **Contends with Michael,** Jude 9. **Ministers of, dissemblers,** 2 Cor. 11:15.

To be resisted, Eph. 4:27; Jas. 4:7; 1 Pet. 5:8, 9. **Resistance of, effectual,** 1 John 2:13; 5:18. **Gracious deliverance from the power of,** Acts 26:18; Col. 1:13.

To be cast out of this world, John 12:31. **To be bound,** Rev. 20:1-3.

Symbolized: By the serpent, Gen. 3:13; 2 Cor. 11:3. By the dragon, Rev. 12:3, 4.

Synagogue of, Rev. 2:9; 3:9. See footnote, DEMONS, Matt. 4:24.

† **SEA OF GALILEE.** Called SEA OF CHINNERETH, NUM. 34:11; Deut. 3:17; Josh. 13:27; SEA OF CHINNEROTH, Josh. 12:3; LAKE OF GENNESARET, Luke 5:1; SEA OF TIBERIAS, John 21:1. Jesus calls disciples on the shore of, Matt. 4:18-22; Luke 5:1-11. Jesus teaches from a ship on, Matt. 13:1-3. Miracles of Jesus on, Matt. 8:24-32; 14:22-33; 17:27; Mark 4:37-39; Luke 5:1-9; 8:22-24; John 21:1-11.

† **ANDREW,** an apostle. A fisherman, Matt. 4:18. Of Bethsaida, John 1:44. A disciple of John, John 1:40. Finds Peter, his brother, and brings him to Jesus, John 1:40-42. Call of, Matt. 4:18, 19; Mark 1:16, 17. His name appears in the list of the apostles, Matt. 10:2; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:14. Asks the Master privately about the destruction of the temple, Mark 13:3, 4. Tells Jesus of the Greeks who sought to see him, John 12:20-22. Reports the number of loaves at the feed-

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

e Or, Zebulun,
tribe of, Gen.
49:13.

f Or, Naphtali,
tribe of, Num.
1:42.

14

g Jesus, prophecies
concerning, Matt.
1:21.

h Or, Isaiah, Isa.
1:1.

15

i Isa. 9:1, 2.

j Jordan, Gen.
32:10.

16

k Wicked, de-
scribed, Psa. 73:3.

l Darkness, figura-
tive, Gen. 1:2.

m Prophecies, ful-
filled, Dan. 9:24.

n Light, figurative,
Matt. 5:14.

17

o Preaching, Matt.
9:35.

p Repentance, bur-
den of preaching
of Jesus, Mark
1:4.

q Decision, in-
junctions con-
cerning, Isa. 50:7.

r Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

A. D. 31 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

- 20 *d* Obedience, exemplified, Heb. 5:8.
- e* Renunciation, of business for Christ, Luke 5:11.
- f* Faith in Christ, exemplified, John 6:69.
- g* Self-denial, instances of, Mark 8:34.
- h* Net, Isa. 51:20.

- 21 *i* Jesus, life of, Matt. 1:21.
- j* James, Luke 5:10.
- k* John, Mark 1:19.

- 23 *l* Galilee, Mark 6:21.
- m* Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.
- n* Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.
- o* Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.
- p* Preaching, Matt. 9:35.
- q* Gospel, Mark 13:10.
- r* Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.
- s* Disease, healing of, by Jesus, Ex. 15:26.

- 24 *t* Fame of Jesus, Luke 5:15.
- u* Syria, 2 Kin. 6:23.
- v* Afflictions, Psa. 34:19.
- w* Insanity, Prov. 26:18.
- x* Paralysis, Mark 2:3.
- 3 R. V. epileptic, and palsied;

- 25 *y* Mark 5:20; 7:31.
- z* Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

- a* Judea, Luke 5:17.
- b* Jordan, Gen. 32:10.

- 1 *a* Jesus, teacher, vs. 1-48; Matt. 1:21.
- b* Mountain, Jesus preaches from, Mic. 7:12.

ing of the flee thousand. John 6:3, 9. Meets with the disciples after the Lord's ascension, Acts 1:13.

5 ZEBEDEE. Father of James and John, Matt. 4:21; 20:20; 27:56; Mark 1:20; Luke 5:10.

7 DEMONS. Worship of, Lev. 17:7; Dent. 32:17; Psa. 106:37; 1 Cor. 10:20, 21. Worship of, forbidden, Lev. 17:7; Rev. 9:20. Cast out by Jesus, Matt. 4:24; 8:16, 28-32; Mark 1:23-26; 3:11, 12, 22; 16:9; Luke 4:41.

Power over, given to the disciples, Matt. 10:1; Mark 6:7; 16:17. Cast out, by the disciples, Luke 10:17; by one who was not associated with the disciples, Mark 9:38; by Peter, Acts 5:16; by Paul, Acts 16:16-18; 19:12; by Philip, Acts 8:7. Disciples could not expel, Mark 9:18, 28, 29. Scorn's sons could not expel, Acts 19:13-16. Parable of the man possessed of, Matt. 12:43-45; Luke 11:24-26.

Jesus falsely accused of being possessed of, Matt. 12:24; Mark 3:22-30; Luke 11:15; John 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20.

Adversaries of men, Matt. 12:45.

d, e, f, g left their ^hnets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, ^hhe saw other two brethren, ⁱJames the son of ^kZeb'e-dee, and ^lJohn his brother, in a ship with Zeb'e-dee their father, mending their ^hnets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately d, e, f, g left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus went about all ⁱGal'i-lee, ^{m, n}teaching in their ^osynagogues, and ^{m, p}preaching the ^qgospel of the kingdom, and ^{m, r}healing all manner of ^ssickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his ^tfame went throughout all ^uSyr'i-ā: and they brought unto him all ^vsick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with ^wdevils, and ^xthose which were ^hlunatick, and those that had the ^ypalsy; and ^zhe healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from ⁱGal'i-lee, and from ^jDē-cāp'o-lis, and from ^kJē-ry'sā-lēm, and from ^lJū-dæ'ā, and from beyond ^mJōr'dan.

CHAPTER 5

The sermon on the mount: 3 The beatitudes. 13 The disciples of Jesus are the salt of the earth and the light of the world. 17 Jesus came not to destroy the law, but to fulfill it. 21 He compares the teachings of the law of Moses with the Gospel message with reference to killing, 27 to adultery, 31 to divorce, 33 to swearing, 38 to retaliation, 43 and to love of enemies.

AND seeing the multitudes, ^ahe went up into a ^bmountain: and when he was

set, his ^cdisciples came unto him:

2 And ^ahe opened his mouth, and ^dtaught them, ^esaying,

3 ^{f, g}Blessed are the ^{h, i, j}poor in spirit: for ^{k, l}their's is the ^mkingdom of heaven.

4 ⁿBlessed are they that ^{o, p}mourn: for ^{l, q, r}they shall be ^scomforted.

5 ^sBlessed are ^tthe ^{u, v}meek: for ^{l, w}they shall ^xinherit the earth.

6 Blessed are ^ythey which do ^z*, ^xhunger and ^ythirst after ^zrighteousness: for ^athey ^bshall be filled.

7 ^bBlessed are the ^cmerciful: for ^{d, e}they shall obtain mercy.

8 ^bBlessed are the ^cpure in ^dheart: for ^{d, h}they shall see God.

9 ^bBlessed are the ^cpeacemakers: for ^{d, i}they shall be called the ^kchildren of ^lGod.

10 ^bBlessed are they which are ^mpersecuted for righteousness' sake: for ^{d, n}their's is the ^okingdom of heaven.

11 ^{b, p}Blessed are ye, when men shall ^lrevile you, and ^mpersecute you, and shall ^{q, r, s}say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 ^{t, u}Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your ^vreward

g Thirst, figurative, John 4:14. *z* Righteousness, Psa. 15:2.—*a* Promise, to seekers, 2 Cor. 1:20. *b* Spiritual Peace, Gal. 1:3. *c* Mercy, rewards of, Deut. 5:10. *d* Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10. *e* Promise, to the merciful, 2 Cor. 1:20. *f* Purity of Heart, 1 Tim. 4:12. *g* Heart, renewed, Psa. 44:21. *h* Promise, to the pure in heart, 2 Cor. 1:20. *i* Peace, promises to promoters of, Jer. 29:7. *j* Promise, to peacemakers, 2 Cor. 1:20. *k* Spiritual Adoption, Rom. 8:15. *l* God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2. *m* Persecution, of the righteous, John 15:20. *n* Promise, to the persecuted, v. 11; 2 Cor. 1:20. *o* Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24. *p* Luke 6:22. *q* False Accusation, 2 Tim. 3:3. *r* Slander, Prov. 10:18. *s* Falsehood, Job 21:34. *t* R. V. reproach. *u* Joy, under adversity, Psa. 5:11.

Testify to the divinity of Jesus, Matt. 8:20; Mark 1:23, 24; 3:11; 5:7; Luke 4:34; 8:27, 28. Believe and tremble, Jas. 2:19. To be judged at the general judgment, Matt. 8:29; 2 Pet. 2:4; Jude 6.

Instances of possession by: Two men of the Gergesenes, Matt. 8:28-34; Mark 5:2-20; Luke 8:26-33. The dumb man, Matt. 9:32, 33. The blind and dumb man, Matt. 12:22; Luke 11:14. The daughter of the Syrophenician woman, Matt. 15:22-28; Mark 7:25-30. The epileptic child, Matt. 17:14-18; Mark 9:17-27; Luke 9:37-42. The man in the synagogue, Mark 1:23-26; Luke 4:33-35. Mary Magdalene, Mark 16:9; Luke 8:2, 3. The herd of swine, Matt. 8:30-32; Luke 8:32, 33. See footnote, SATAN, Matt. 4:10.

* HUNGER. Figurative: Of spiritual desire, Psa. 107:9; Prov. 2:3-5; Isa. 55:1, 2; Amos 8:11-13; Matt. 5:6; Luke 1:3; 6:21; John 6:35; 1 Pet. 2:2.

† REWARD. A MOTIVE, Isa. 40:10, 11. In Moses' choice, Heb. 11:26. For valor, 1 Sam. 17:25; Judg. 1:13.

A. D. 31 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

c Apostles, Luke 6:13.

d Instruction, in religion, Prov. 23:23.

e Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

f Luke 6:20.

g Spiritual Peace, Gal. 1:3.

h Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10.

i Humility, Prov. 22:4.

j Christian Graces, Gal. 5:22.

k Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

l Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

m Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

n Luke 6:21.

o Afflictions, consolation in, Psa. 34:19.

p Repentance, rewards of, Mark 1:4.

q Penitent, promises to, Psa. 51:17.

r Promise, to the penitent, 2 Cor. 1:20.

s Psa. 37:11.

t Meekness, rewards of, Psa. 45:4.

u Promise, to the meek, 2 Cor. 1:20.

v Inheritance, figurative, Num. 27:7.

w Seekers, promises to, Isa. 55:6.

x Spiritual Desire, Psa. 42:1.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

v Heaven, the future home of the righteous, Luke 18:22.

w Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

13

x Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10.

y Agency, in the salvation of men, Mark 1:17.

z Salt, figurative, 2 Kin. 2:20.

a Influence, good, 1 Cor. 7:14.

b Backsliders, punishment of, Jer. 3:22.

14

c Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10.

15

d Mark 4:21; Luke 8:16; 11:33.

e Lamp, Ex. 27:20.

f Commandment, enjoining influence for righteousness, Deut. 8:2.

g Works, good, 2 Tim. 1:9.

h Glorifying God, Luke 5:25.

i God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

j Heaven, God's dwelling place, Luke 18:22.

17

k Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

l Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2.

18

m Luke 16:17; 21:32.

n Heavens, physical, destruction of, Psa. 8:3.

o Earth, destruction of, Prov. 8:23.

19

p False Teachers, 2 Pet. 2:1.

q Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

r Obedience, Heb. 5:8.

s Instruction, in religion, Prov. 23:23.

20

t Righteousness, Psa. 15:2.

in ^vheaven: for so ^mpersecuted they the ^wprophets which were before you.

13 ¶ ^xYe are the ^zsalt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his ^asavour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be ^bcast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 ^cYe are the [†]light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 ^dNeither do men light a ^ecandle, and put it under a bushel, but on ^aa candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 ^lLet your [†]light so shine before men, that they may see your good ^gworks, and ^hglorify your [†]Father which is in [†]heaven.

17 ¶ Think not that ^kI am come to destroy the ^llaw, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, ^mTill ⁿheaven and ^oearth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the ^llaw, till all be fulfilled.

19 ^pWhosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the ^qkingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall ^rdo and ^steach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your ^trighteousness shall exceed the *righteousness* of the

^uscribes and ^vPhār'ī-sees, ye shall in no case enter into the ^qkingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, ^zThou shalt not ^zkill; and whosoever shall kill ^yshall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But ⁱI say unto you, That ^awhosoever is ^bangry with his ^cbrother ³without a cause ^dshall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, ^eRā'cā, ^dshall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, ^dshall be in danger of ^hhell fire.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy ^ggift to the ^haltar, and there rememberest that thy ^cbrother hath ⁴ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy ^ggift before the altar, and go thy way; ⁴first be ⁱreconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; [‖] ^klest ⁵at any time the adversary deliver thee to the ^jjudge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into ^mprison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, ⁿThou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said ⁶by them of old time, ^oThou shalt not commit ^padultery:

28 But ^qI say unto you, ^rThat whosoever looketh on a woman to ^slust after her hath committed

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

u Scribe, hypocrisy of, reproved by Jesus, 1 Kin. 4:3.

v Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

21

w Ex. 20:13.

x Homicide, felonious, Deut. 5:17.

y Punishment, according to deeds, Lev. 26:41.

22

z Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.

a Commandment, forbidding unrighteous anger, Deut. 8:2.

b Anger, Psa. 37:8.

c Brother, Prov. 18:24.

d Punishment, according to deeds, Lev. 26:41.

e Speech, evil, Col. 4:6.

f Hell, Mark 9:43.

g R. V. omits without a cause

23

h Offerings, Lev. 6:17.

i Altar, Gen. 8:20.

j R. V. ought

24

k Commandment, enjoining reconciliation between brethren, Deut. 8:2.

l Reconciliation, between man and man, 2 Cor. 5:18.

25

m Prudence, in avoiding litigation, 2 Chr. 2:12.

n Judge, Judg. 2:18.

o Prison, Gen. 39:20.

p R. V. haply the

26

q Debtor, laws concerning, Luke 7:41.

27

r Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18.

s Adultery, forbidden, Lev. 20:10.

t R. V. omits by them of old time,

28

u Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.

v Chastity, enjoined, Job 31:1.

w Lust, 2 Pet. 1:4.

To repentance, Lev. 26:40-45; Isa. 1:16-20; Acts 26:18. To obedience, Ex. 20:6; Lev. 25:18, 19; 26:3-13; Deut. 4:40; 6:3, 18; 11:13-16, 18-21, 26-29; Isa. 1:16-20; 3:10; Heb. 12:28. To faithfulness, Matt. 24:45-47 (with Luke 12:42-44); 25:14-23 (with Luke 19:12-27); Rev. 2:10; 22:12. To righteous conduct, Rom. 2:10; 1 Pet. 3:9-12. To patience, Heb. 10:36. To perseverance, Matt. 10:22 (with Mark 13:13); 24:13; Rom. 2:6, 7; Gal. 6:9; Rev. 2:17, 25-28; 3:5, 11, 12, 21; 2:17. To honesty, Deut. 25:15. To follow Christ, Matt. 16:24-27; 20:1-16; 23:34-46; Mark 10:21; Luke 12:8; 2 Pet. 1:10, 11. To endure persecution, Luke 6:22, 23; Heb. 10:34. To endure tribulation, Rev. 2:7, 10; 7:14-17. To love enemies, Luke 6:35. To deliver the oppressed, Jer. 22:3, 4. To honor parents, Ex. 20:12; Eph. 6:1-3. To hallow the Sabbath, Jer. 17:24-26. To bestow charity, Deut. 15:9-11; 24:19. To show kindness to animals, Deut. 22:7.

† **LIGHT. Physical**, see footnote, LIGHT, Gen. 1:3. **Figurative**: Of the Lord, Psa. 27:1; Isa. 60:19, 20; Jas. 1:17; 1 John 1:5, 7; 2:8-10. Of the Lord's word, Psa. 119:105; Prov. 6:23. Of personal influence for righteousness, Matt. 5:14-16; Mark 4:21; Luke 8:16. Of the righteous, Luke 16:8; Eph. 5:8, 14; Phil. 2:15; 1 Thess. 5:5. Of John the Baptist, John 5:35. Of spiritual understanding, Isa. 8:20; Luke 11:33-36; 2 Cor. 4:6. Of the Gospel, 2 Cor. 4:4, 6. Of spiritual wisdom, Psa. 119:130; Isa. 2:5; 2 Pet. 1:19. Of righteousness, Matt. 5:16; Acts 26:18; 1 Pet. 2:9. Of heavenly glory, Rev. 21:23. Of Christ's heavenly glory, 1 Tim. 6:16. Of Christ's kingdom, Isa. 58:8. Of the Savior, Isa. 49:6; Mal. 4:2; Matt. 4:16; Luke 2:32; John 1:4, 5, 7-9; 3:19-21; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36, 46; Rev. 21:23.

‖ **LITIGATION. To be avoided**, Prov. 17:14; 20:3; 25:8, 10; Matt. 5:25, 40; Luke 12:58; 1 Cor. 6:1-8.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

t Adultery, defined,
Lev. 20:10.
u Heart, Psa. 44:21.

29

v Mark 9:43-48.
w Holiness, Ex. 39:30.
x Eye, figurative, of evil pleasure, Matt. 6:22.
y Temptation, to be avoided, Luke 11:4.
z Self-denial, Mark 8:34.

a Commandment, enjoining holiness, Deut. 8:2.
b Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.
c Hell, the future abode of the wicked, Mark 9:43.
7 R. V. causeth thee to stumble,

30

d Holiness, Ex. 39:30.
e Temptation, to be avoided, Luke 11:4.
f Self-denial, Mark 8:34.

31

g Law, of Moses, temporary, Deut. 33:2.
h Divorce, Mosaic laws concerning, Matt. 19:7.
i Wife, Prov. 5:18.

32

j Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.
k Matt. 19:9; Mark 10:11, 12; Luke 16:18.
l Marriage, indissoluble, Gen. 34:9.
m Commandment, enjoining fidelity in marriage, Deut. 8:2.
n Adultery, Lev. 20:10.

33

o Lev. 19:12; Num. 30:2.
p Covenant, binding, Deut. 29:1.

34

q Commandment, forbidding profane swearing, Deut. 8:2.
r Heaven, God's dwelling place, Luke 18:22.
s Throne, figurative, 1 Kin. 2:19.

35

l Earth, Prov. 8:23.
u Footstool, figurative, 1 Chr. 28:2. *v Jerusalem, oaths taken in name of*, Judg. 19:10. *w God, sovereign*, Gen. 2:2.
37 *x Conversation, profane, forbidden*, Psa. 50:23.
38 *y Retaliation*, Deut. 19:19. *z Malice*, Eph. 4:31.

'adultery with her already in his 'heart.

29 *v, w* And if thy right *x* eye *y* offend thee, *z, a* pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be *b* cast into *c* hell.

30 *d* And if thy right hand *e* offend thee, *a, f* cut it off, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be *b* cast into *c* hell.

31 ¶ It hath been *g* said, Whosoever shall *h* put away his *i* wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But *j, k* I say unto you, That *l, m* whosoever shall *h* put away his *i* wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit *n* adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that it hath been *g* said by them of old time, *o* Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but *p* shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, *q* Swear not at all; neither by *r* heaven; for it is God's *s* throne:

35 Nor by the *t* earth; for it is his *u* footstool: neither by *v* Jê-rû-sâ-lêm; for it is the city of the great *w* King.

36 *q* Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for *x* whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been *g* said, *y, z* An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

1 Chr. 28:2. *v Jerusalem, oaths taken in name of*, Judg. 19:10. *w God, sovereign*, Gen. 2:2.

37 *x Conversation, profane, forbidden*, Psa. 50:23.
38 *y Retaliation*, Deut. 19:19. *z Malice*, Eph. 4:31.

39 But *a* I say unto you, *b, c* That ye *d, e* resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, *b, e* let him have *thy* cloke also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, *d, e* go with him twain.

42 *f, g* Give to *h* him that asketh thee, and from him that would *i* borrow of *t* thee *k* turn not thou away.

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, *l, m* Thou shalt *n* love thy *o* neighbour, and *p* hate thine *q* enemy.

44 *a* But I say unto you, *n* Love your *q* enemies, *b* bless them that *10, s* curse you, *11* do *t* good to them that hate you, and *u, v* pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 *w* That *x* ye may be the *y* children of your *z* Father which is in *a* heaven: for *b* he maketh his *c, d* sun to rise on the *e* evil and on the *f* good, and sendeth *d, g* rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For *h* if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the *i* publicans the same?

47 And if ye *j* salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others*? do not even the *12* publicans so?

48 *13, k* Be *l* ye therefore *m* perfect, even *n* as your *o, p, q* Father which is in *a* heaven is *r* perfect.

remainder of this verse. **45** *w* Luke 6:35. *x Promise, to those who love enemies*, 2 Cor. 1:20. *y Spiritual Adoption*, Rom. 8:15. *z God, fatherhood of*, Gen. 2:2.—*a Heaven, God's dwelling place*, Luke 18:22. *b God, goodness of*, Gen. 2:2. *c Sun*, Josh. 10:12. *d Temporal Blessings, from God*, Psa. 103:2. *e Wicked*, Psa. 73:3. *f Righteous*, Psa. 64:10. *g Rain*, 2 Sam. 1:21. **46** *h* Luke 6:32. *i Publicans*, Matt. 11:19. **47** *j* *Salutations*, Luke 1:44. 12 R. V. Gentiles the same? **48** *k* *Commandment, enjoining perfection*, Deut. 8:2. *l Righteous, described*, Psa. 64:10. *m Perfection*, Heb. 6:1. *n Example, God our*, John 13:15. *o God, holiness of*, Gen. 2:2. *p God, perfection of*, Gen. 2:2. *q God, fatherhood of*, Gen. 2:2. *r Holiness*, Ex. 39:30. 13 R. V. Ye therefore shall be

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

39

a Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.
b Revenge, forbidden, vs. 30-40; Ezek. 25:15.
c Forgiveness, Matt. 18:21.
d Commandment, forbidding resistance, Deut. 8:2.
e Meekness, enjoined, Psa. 45:4.
8 R. V. Resist not him that is evil:

42

f Kindness, enjoined, Acts 28:2.
g Liberality, enjoined, 1 Tim. 6:18.
h Poor, liberality to, Prov. 21:13.
i Borrowing, Ex. 22:14.
j Creditor, laws concerning, Deut. 15:2.
k Lending, Deut. 15:2.

43

l Lev. 19:18.
m Law, of Moses, temporary, Deut. 33:2.
n Love, of man for man, 1 John 4:7.
o Neighbor, Luke 10:29.
p Hatred, Prov. 15:17.
q Enemy, Prov. 24:17.

44

r Luke 6:27, 28.
s Persecution, of the righteous, John 15:20.
t Good for Evil, Luke 6:27.
u Intercession, Jer. 27:18.
v Prayer, for enemies, enjoined, Acts 6:4.
9 R. V. and pray for
10 R. V. persecute
11 R. V. omits the

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

1

a **Commandment**,
warning against
ostentation in
giving, Deut. 8:2.

b **Instruction**, in
religion, Prov.
23:23.

c **Watchfulness**,
enjoined, over
motives, Matt.
24:42.

d **Giving, rules for**,
1 Cor. 16:2.

e **Works, good**,
2 Tim. 1:9.

f **Liberality, with-
out ostentation**,
1 Tim. 6:18.

g **Motive**, Psa.
106:8.

1 **R. V. righteous-
ness**

2

h **Trumpet**, Josh.
6:4.

i **Hypocrisy, warn-
ings against**, Jas.
3:17.

j **Synagogue**, Matt.
12:9.

2 **R. V. have re-
ceived**

3

k **Commandment**,
enjoining secrecy
in giving alms,
Deut. 8:2.

4

l **God, fatherhood**
of, Gen. 2:2.

m **God, knowledge**
of, Gen. 2:2.

n **Promise, to the
liberal**, 2 Cor.
1:20.

o **Righteous, prom-
ises to**, Psa. 64:
10.

3 **R. V. omits
openly.**

5

p **Prayer, postures**
in, Acts 6:4.

6

q **Prayer, private**,
enjoined, Acts
6:4.

r **Worship**, Gen.
22:5.

s **Commandment**,
forbidding osten-
tation in prayer,
Deut. 8:2.

t **Prayer, answer to**,
promised, Acts
6:4.

7

u **Prayer, refuse**,
to be avoided,
Acts 6:4.

v **Commandment, enjoining simplicity in worship**, Deut. 8:2; *v* Gentiles, ignorant worship of, vs. 8, 31, 32; Acts 10:45. 4 **R. V. Gentiles**

CHAPTER 6

The sermon on the mount continued: Alms-giving, 5 prayer, 16 and fasting. 19 Where our treasure is to be laid up. 24 No man can serve two masters. 25 Anxiety about worldly things forbidden. 33 The kingdom of God to be first sought.

TAKE heed that ye do not ^{1, d, e, f} your alms before men, ^gto be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

2 ^{a, b}Therefore ^dwhen thou ^ldoest ^hthine ^{*}alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, ^gthat they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They ²have their reward.

3 ^bBut ^awhen thou ^ldoest ^{*}alms, ^klet not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine ^{*}alms may be in secret: and thy ^lFather which ^mseeth in secret himself ⁿshall reward ^othee ³openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to ^ppray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, ^qthat they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They ²have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou ^{a, r}prayest, ^senter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy ^lFather which is in secret; ^tand thy Father which ^mseeth in secret shall reward ^othee ³openly.

7 But when ye ^upray, ^vuse not vain repetitions, as the ^{4, w}heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto ^wthem: for your ^{l, x}Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 ^yAfter this manner therefore ^zpray ye: Our ^aFather which art in ^bheaven, Hallowed be thy ^cname.

10 ^aThy kingdom come. ^dThy ^ewill be done in earth, as ^{it is} in ^bheaven.

11 Give us this day our daily ^lbread.

12 And ^qforgive us our debts, as we ^{5, h, m}forgive our ^ldebtors.

13 And lead us not into ⁱtemptation, but deliver us from ^eevil: ⁷For ^dthine is the kingdom, and the ^kpower, and the ^lglory, for ever. Amen.

14 For if ye ^{h, m}forgive ⁱmen their trespasses, your heavenly ^{a, n}Father ^owill also ^qforgive you:

15 But if ye ^{h, p}forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover when ye ^qfast, ^rbe not, as the ³hypocrites, of a sad ^tcountenance: for they disfigure their faces, ^uthat they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou ^qfastest, ^vanoint thine head, and ^wwash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to ^qfast, but unto thy ^aFather which is in secret: and thy ⁵shall reward ^zthee ⁸openly.

19 ¶ ^{a, b}Lay not up for your-

r **Commandment, forbidding ostentation in fasting**, vs. 51, 18; Deut. 8:2. *s* **Hypocrisy, warnings against**, Jas. 3:17. *t* **Counenance, sad**, Prov. 15:13. *u* **Motive**, Psa. 106:8. *v* **Anointing**, Deut. 28:40. *w* **Abtution**, Judg. 19:21. **18 x** **God, knowledge of**, Gen. 2:2. *y* **Promise, to the righteous**, 2 Cor. 1:20. *z* **Righteous, promises o**, Psa. 64:10. **8 R. V. omits openly.** **19—**a **Commandment, forbidding worldliness**, Deut. 8:2. *b* **Worldliness, admonitions against**, 1 John 2:15.

Rewarded, Deut. 14:28, 29; 15:10; Matt. 19:21; Luke 12:33; 2 Cor. 9:6.

Instances of giving: Zacchæus, Luke 19:8. **Dorcas**, Acts 9:36. **Cornelius**, Acts 10:2. **The early Christians**, Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34-37; 6:1-3; 11:29, 30; 24:17; Rom. 15:25-28; 1 Cor. 16:1-4; 2 Cor. 8:1-4; 9:1; Heb. 6:10.

See footnote, **LIBERALITY**, 1 Tim. 6:18.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

8

x **God, foreknowl-
edge of**, Gen. 2:2.

9

y **Luke** 11:2-4.

z **Prayer, Lord's
prayer**, Acts 6:4.

a **God, fatherhood**
of, Gen. 2:2.

b **Heaven, God's
dwelling place**,
Luke 18:22.

c **God, name of**, to
be revered,
Gen. 2:2.

10

d **God, sovereign**,
Gen. 2:2.

e **Will of God**,
supreme rule of
duty, Mark 3:35.

11

f **Temporal Bless-
ings, prayer for**,
Psa. 103:2.

12

g **Sin, forgiveness**
of, Rom. 5:12.

h **Forgiveness, of
enemies**, Matt.
18:21.

i **Enemy, forgive-
ness of**, Prov.
24:17.

5 **R. V. also have
forgiven**

13

j **Temptation**,
prayer against
being led into,
Luke 11:4.

k **God, power of**,
Gen. 2:2.

l **God, glory of**,
Gen. 2:2.

6 **R. V. the evil one.**

7 **R. V. omits the
remainder of
this verse.**

14

m **Charitableness**,
Prov. 10:12.

n **God, mercy of**,
Gen. 2:2.

o **Promise, to the
forgiving**, 2 Cor.
1:20.

15

p **Hatred**, Prov.
15:17.

16

q **Fasting, precepts
concerning**, Zech.
8:19.

* **ALMS**. *Solicited by the unfortunate*, John 9:8; Acts 3:2.

Giving of: *To be done, with simplicity*, Matt. 6:1-4; *with liberality*, Deut. 15:11; Rom. 12:8; *with cheerfulness*, 2 Cor. 9:7. *Love of God inspires to*, 1 John 3:17.

Enjoined, Lev. 25:35; Deut. 15:7-11; Isa. 58:7; Matt. 5:42; Luke 11:41; 2 Cor. 9:5; Gal. 2:10; 1 Tim. 6:18; Heb. 13:16.

A. D. 31

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

c Treasure, Luke 12:33.

d Riches, the heart not to be set upon, Eccl. 4:8.

e Moth, Job 4:19.

f Theft, Mark 7:22.

9 R. V. consume,

20

g Commandment, enjoining laying up treasure in heaven, Deut. 8:2.

h Heaven, the future home of the righteous, Luke 18:22.

22

i Lamp, figurative, Ex. 27:20.

j Conscience, Acts 23:1.

k Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2.

l Commandment, implied, enjoining an exact conscience, vs. 22-24; Deut. 8:2.

10 R. V. lamp

23

m Conscience, corrupt, Acts 23:1.

n Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2.

o Wicked, described, Psa. 73:3.

p Darkness, figurative, Gen. 1:2.

q Spiritual Blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

24

r Decision, injunctive concerning, Isa. 50:7.

s Servant, Jer. 2:14.

t Obedience, Heb. 5:8.

u Master, Col. 4:1.

v Luke 16:9, 11, 13.

25

w Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.

x Faith, enjoined, Mark 11:22.

y Luke 12:22-31.

z Commandment, forbidding anxiety, Deut. 8:2.

a Anxiety, forbidden, 1 Pet. 5:7.

b Worldliness, admonitions

against, 1 John 2:15, 11 R. V. Be not anxious

12 R. V. the food, *26 c Animals, God's care of*, Jer. 27:5.

d Barn, Prov. 3:10.

e God, providence of, Gen. 2:2. *f God, fatherhood of*, Gen. 2:2.

selves ^{c, d}treasures upon earth, where ^emoth and rust doth ⁹corrupt, and where thieves break through and ⁱsteal:

20 But ⁹lay up for yourselves ^ctreasures in ^hheaven, where neither ^emoth nor rust doth ⁹corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor ⁱsteal:

21 For where your ^ctreasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The ^{10, i}light of the body is the ^{†, j, k}eye: ⁱif therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine ^{†, m, n}eye be evil, ^othy whole body shall be full of ^{p, q}darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great *is* that darkness!

24 ^rNo ^sman can ^tserve two ^umasters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. ^vYe cannot serve God and ^wmammon.

25 Therefore ^wI say unto you, ^{11, x, y, z}Take no ^{†, a}thought for your life, ^bwhat ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than ¹²meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the ^cfowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into ^abarns; yet ^eyet your heavenly ^{e, i}Father

⁹feedeth them. ^hAre ye not ¹³much better than they?

27 Which of you by ^{14, a}taking thought can add one ⁱcubit unto his stature?

28 And why ¹⁵take ye ^{a, i}thought for ^kraiment? Consider the ^llilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet [†]I say unto you, That even ^mSol'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 ⁿWherefore, if ^eGod so clothe the ⁹grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the ^poven, ^hshall he not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

31 ¹⁶Therefore ⁱtake no ^athought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be ^kclothed?

32 (For after all these things do the ^qGën'tiles seek:) ^hfor your heavenly [†]Father ^rknoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But ^sseek [†]ye first the ^ukingdom ¹⁷of God, and ^hhis righteousness; and ^{w, x}all these things shall be added unto you.

34 ^{16, y}Take therefore no ^zthought for the morrow: for the morrow ¹⁸shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

17 R. V. omits of God. **34 y** Commandment, forbidding anxiety, Deut. 8:2. **z** Anxiety, 1 Pet. 5:7. 18 R. V. will be anxious for itself.

A. D. 31

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

g Temporal Blessings, from God, Psa. 103:2.

h Promise, implied, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

13 R. V. of much more value

27

i Cubit, Ex. 36:9.

14 R. V. being anxious

28

j Commandment, forbidding anxiety, Deut. 8:2.

k Dress, Zech. 3:3.

15 R. V. are ye anxious concerning

29

l Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.

m Solomon, 2 Sam. 12:24.

30

n Faith, enjoined, Mark 11:22.

o Grass, Isa. 40:7.

p Oven, Ex. 8:3.

31

16 R. V. Be not therefore anxious,

32

q Gentiles, Acts 10:45.

r God, knowledge of, Gen. 2:2.

33

s Commandment, enjoining seeking the kingdom of God, Deut. 8:2.

t Seekers, Isa. 55:6.

u Church, called Kingdom of God, Matt. 16:18.

v God, righteousness of, Gen. 2:2.

w Promise, implied, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

x Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

17 R. V. omits of God. **34 y** Commandment, forbidding anxiety, Deut. 8:2. **z** Anxiety, 1 Pet. 5:7. 18 R. V. will be anxious for itself.

† **EYE, Figurative:** Of God's omniscience, Psa. 11:4; Prov. 15:3. Of his justice, Amos 9:8. Of his holiness, Hab. 1:13. Of his care, Psa. 33:18; 34:15; 1 Pet. 3:12.

Of the moral state, Matt. 7:3-5; 13:15, 16; Mark 7:22. Of moral perception, Matt. 6:22, 23; Mark 8:18; Luke 10:23; Acts 26:18.

Of insatiable desire, Prov. 27:20; Eccl. 1:8; 2 Pet. 2:14. Of evil pleasure, Matt. 5:29; 18:9; Mark 9:47.

Anthropomorphic uses of, Deut. 11:12; Psa. 33:18; 34:15; Isa. 1:15; 3:8; Hab. 1:13.

See footnote, ANTHROPOMORPHISMS, Gen. 11:5.

† **BORROWING TROUBLE.** Forbidden, Matt. 6:25-34; John 14:1; Phil. 6:4; 1 Pet. 5:7.

Instances of: Israelites, at the Red Sea, Ex. 14:10-12; about water, Ex. 15:23-25; 17:2, 3; Num. 20:1-13; about

food, Ex. 16:2, 3; Num. 11:4-33; when Moses tarried in the mount, Ex. 32:1; when the spies brought their adverse report, Num. 13:28, 29, 31-33; 14:1-4, with vs. 4-12. Elijah, under the juniper tree and in the cave, 1 Kin. 19-25. The disciples, as to how the multitude could be fed, Matt. 14:15; Mark 6:35-37; in the tempest, when Jesus was asleep in the ship, Matt. 8:23-26; Mark 4:36-39; Luke 8:22-24; when Jesus was crucified, Luke 24:4-9, 24-31, 36-40. Mary at the sepulchre, John 20:11-17. The people in the shipwreck, Acts 27:22-25, 30-36.

† **LILY.** The principal chapters of the temple ornamented with carvings of, 1 Kin. 7:19, 22. Molded on the rim of the molten laver in the temple, 1 Kin. 7:26; 2 Chr. 4:5. Lessons of trust gathered from, Matt. 6:28-30; Luke 12:27. Lips of the beloved compared to, Song 5:13.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 31

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

CHAPTER 7

The sermon on the mount concluded: Rash judgment reprov'd. 6 Holy things not to be given to dogs. 7 The duty and efficacy of prayer. 13 The strait gate. 15 False prophets. 24 The house built upon a rock, or upon the sand.

1

a Luke 6:37, 38.

b *Commandment, forbidding uncharitable judgment*, Deut. 8:2.c *Charitableness, enjoined*, Prov. 10:12.

2

d Mark 4:24; Luke 6:38.

1 R. V. omits again.

3

e Luke 6:41, 42.

j *Commandment, implied, against self-righteousness*, Deut. 8:2.g *Self-righteousness*, Luke 18:11.h *Eye, figurative*, Matt. 6:22.

i Luke 6:41, 42.

4

2 R. V. cast

5

i *Hypocrisy, warnings against*, Jas. 3:17.

6

k *Prudence*, 2 Chr. 2:12.l *Dog, figurative*, 1 Kin. 21:19.m *Wicked, compared to dogs and swine*, Psa. 73:3.n *Pearl, figurative*, Rev. 17:4.o *Swine, figurative*, Lev. 11:7.

7

p Luke 11:9-13.

q *Spiritual Desire*, Psa. 42:1.r *Commandment, enjoining prayer*, Deut. 8:2.s *Prayer, answer to, promised*, Acts 6:4.t *Righteous, promises to*, Psa. 64:10.u *Seekers*, Isa. 55:6.v *Promise, to seekers*, vs. 8-11; 2 Cor. 1-20.

9

w *Parents, affection of*, 2 Cor. 12:14.x *Bread*, Ezek. 4:13.

*.a **J**UDGE not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you 'gain.

3 e./ And twhy o beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's heye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 e Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, t. Let me 2 pull out the mote out of thine heye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 e./ Thou i hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own heye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ k Give not that which is holy unto the l. m dogs, neither cast ye your n pearls before o swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ p, q, r Ask, and s it shall be given 'you; seek, and s, u, v, ye shall find; knock, and s it shall be opened unto you:

8 For v every one that a, s asketh receiveth; and he that u seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh s, u it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if w his son ask r bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a y fish, will he give him a z serpent?

11 If aye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, o how much more shall your c, d Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 e./ Therefore all things o whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, h do ye even so to t them: for this is the i law and the prophets.

13 ¶ k, l Enter ye in at the 3 strait m gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the n way, that leadeth to o destruction, and p many there be which go in thereat:

14 4 Because strait is the m gate, and 5 narrow is the n way, which leadeth unto life, and 4 few there be that find it.

15 ¶ r, s Beware of false 'prophets, which come to you in u sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are v ravening w wolves.

16 x, y Ye shall know t them by their fruits. Do men gather z grapes of a, b thorns, or c figs of b, d thistles?

17 Even so every e good tree bringeth forth f good fruit; but a b, g, h corrupt tree bringeth forth i evil fruit.

18 A e good tree cannot bring forth i evil fruit, neither can a b, g, h corrupt tree bring forth / good fruit.

19 Every tree that t bringeth

16 x Luke 6:43, 44. y Nature, laws of, uniform in operation, Jas. 3:12. z Grape, Lev. 25:5.—a Thorn, Hos. 2:6. b Wicked, described, Psa. 73:3. c Fig Tree, fruit of, Luke 13:6. d Thistle, Hos. 10:8. 17 e Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10. f Righteousness, Psa. 15:2. g False Teachers, 2 Pet. 2:1. h Depravity, Job 15:14. i Sin, Rom. 5:12.

* **UNCHARITABLENESS**, Isa. 29:21. *Admonitions against*, Matt. 7:1-5; Luke 6:37-42; 12:57; John 7:24; 8:7; Rom. 2:1; 1 Cor. 4:3-5, 7. *Forbidden*, Jas. 4:11, 12.

Instances of: *The Israelites toward Moses, charging him with having made them abhorred by the Egyptians*, Ex. 5:21; *charging him with bringing them out of Egypt to die*, Ex. 14:11, 12.

Moses toward the two and a half tribes, Num. 32:1-33. *The tribes west of the Jordan toward the two and a half tribes*, Josh. 22:11-31. *Eli toward Hannah*, 1 Sam. 1:14-17.

Eliab toward David, charging him with presumption, when he offered to fight Goliath, 1 Sam. 17:28. *Princes of Ammon toward David, when he sent commissioners to convey his sympathy to Hanun*, 2 Sam. 10:3; 1 Chr. 19:3. *Bildad to-*

ward Job, Job chapters 18, 25. *Eliphaz toward Job*, Job chapters 15, 22. *Zophar toward Job*, Job chapters 11, 20. *The Jews, charging Paul with teaching contrary to the law and against the temple*, Acts 21:28.

† **INCONSISTENCY**, Matt. 7:3-5; 23:3,4; Rom. 2:1,21-23. **Instances of:** *Jehu*, 2 Kin. 10:16-31. *The Jews, in oppressing the poor*, Neh. 5:8, 9; *in accusing Jesus of violating the Sabbath*, John 7:22, 23. *Peter and the other disciples, in requiring of the Gentiles that which they did not practice themselves*, Gal. 2:11-14.

‡ **UNFRUITFULNESS**, Isa. 5:2; Matt. 3:10 (with Luke 3:9); 7:19; 13:3-7 (with Mark 4:3-7, 14-19; Luke 8:4-14); 21:19, 20 (with Mark 11:13); Luke 3:9; 13:6-9; John 15:2, 4, 6.

See footnote, UNFAITHFULNESS, Luke 16:11.

A. D. 31

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

10

y *Fish*, Matt. 17:27.z *Serpent*, Num. 21:6.

11

a *Parents, affection of*, 2 Cor. 12:14.b *Promise, of answer to prayer*, 2 Cor. 1:20.c *God, fatherhood of*, Gen. 2:2.d *God, goodness of*, Gen. 2:2.

12

e Luke 6:31.

f *Love, of man for man*, 1 John 4:7.g *Golden Rule*, Luke 6:31.h *Duty, of man to man*, Eccl. 12:13.i *Neighbor, duty to*, Luke 10:29.j *Law, of Moses*, Deut. 33:2.

13

k Luke 13:24.

l *Commandment, enjoining repentance*, Deut. 8:2.m *Gates, figurative*, Deut. 3:5.n *Highways, figurative*, Deut. 2:27.o *Spiritual Death*, 1 John 3:14.p *Wicked, punishment of*, Psa. 73:3.

q R. V. narrow

14

r *Righteous*, Psa. 64:10.

s R. V. For narrow is

t R. V. straitened

15

r *Commandment, warning against false teachers*, Deut. 8:2.s *Watchfulness*, Matt. 24:42.t *False Teachers, admonitions against*, 2 Pet. 2:1.u *Hypocrisy*, Jas. 3:17.v *Wicked, described*, Psa. 73:3.w *Wolf, figurative*, Jer. 5:6.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

19

i Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

21

k Delusion, of those who trust in the form of godliness, 2 Thess. 2:11.

l Confession of Christ, Luke 12:8.

m Wicked, prayer of, Psa. 73:3.

n Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

o Obedience, Heb. 5:8.

p Will of God, Mark 3:35.

22

q Judgment, 2 Pet. 3:7.

r Self-righteousness, Luke 18:11.

s Miracles, alleged, Luke 23:8.

6 R. V. mighty

23

t Sin, separates from God, Rom. 5:12.

24

u Luke 6:47-49.
v Hearers, Rom. 2:13.

w Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2.

x Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16.

y Faith in Christ, John 6:69.

z Jesus, parables of, Matt. 1:21.

a Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.

b Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2.

c Rock, Psa. 78:15.

25

d Rain, 2 Sam. 1:21.

e Temptation, a test, Luke 11:4.

f Wind, figurative of adversity, Job 37:17.

26

g Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16.

h Jesus, rejected, Matt. 1:21.

i Fool, Prov. 18:2.

27

j Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

28

k Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.

7 R. V. multitudes

29

l Scribe, instructor in the law, 1 Kin. 4:3.

not forth good fruit is ^jhewn down, and ^jcast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ ^kNot every one that ^lsaith unto me, ^mLord, Lord, shall enter into the ⁿkingdom of heaven; but he that ^odoeth the ^pwill of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in ^qthat day, Lord, Lord, ^rhave we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many ^swonderful ^tworks?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: ^udepart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ Therefore ^{e, u, v}whosoever ^wheareth these ^xsayings of mine, and ^{o, y}doeth them, ^zI will ^aliken him unto a ^bwise man, which built his house upon a ^crock:

25 And the ^{d, e}rain descended, and the floods came, and the ^fwinds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a ^crock.

26 And every one that heareth these ^gsayings of mine, and ^hdoeth them not, shall be likened unto a ⁱfoolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the ^{d, e}rain descended, and the floods came, and the ^fwinds blew, and beat upon that house; and it ^jfell: and great was the fall of it.

28 ¶ And it came to pass, when ^kJē'sus had ended these sayings, the ^lpeople were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For ^khe taught them as ^{one} having authority, and not as the ^lscribes.

CHAPTER 8

A leper cleansed. 5 The healing of the centurion's servant. 14 also of Peter's wife's mother and many others. 18 How Jesus must be followed. 23 He stills the tempest; 28 and heals two men possessed with devils. 31 The devils enter into a herd of swine.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, ^agreat multitudes followed him.

2 ^bAnd, behold, there came a ^cleper and ^dworshipped him, saying, ^eLord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And ^{f, g}Jē'sus put forth ^hhis hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his ^{i, j}leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jē'sus saith unto him, ^kSee thou tell no man; but go thy way, ^lshew thyself to the priest, and ^moffer the gift that Mō'ses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ ⁿAnd when Jē'sus was entered into ^mCā-pēr'na-üm, there ^ecame unto him a ^{*}centurion, ⁿbeseeching him,

6 And ⁿsaying, Lord, my ^oservant lieth ^lat home sick of the ^ppalsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jē'sus saith unto him, ^qI will come and heal him.

8 The ^{*}centurion answered and said, Lord, I am ^rnot worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my ^oservant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having ^ssoldiers under me: and I say to this ^{man}, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth ^{it}.

10 When Jē'sus heard ^{it}, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily, I say unto you, I have not found so great ^efaith, no, not in ^İs'ra-el.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

1

a Popularity of Jesus, John 6:15.

2

b Mark 1:40-44; Luke 5:12-14.

c Leprosy, Lev. 13:2.

d Jesus, worship of, Matt. 1:21.

e Faith in Christ, John 6:69.

3

f Jesus, compassion of, Matt. 1:21.

g Jesus, miracles of, Matt. 1:21.

h Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.

4

i Prudence, 2 Chr. 2:12.

j Lev. 14:2.

k Commandment, enjoining obedience, Deut. 8:2.

5

l Luke 7:1-10.

m Capernaum, Luke 4:31.

n Mediation, Gal. 3:19.

6

o Servant, kindness to, Jer. 2:14.

p Paralysis, Mark 2:3.

1 R. V. in the house

7

q Prayer, answered, Acts 6:4.

8

r Humility, exemplified, Prov. 22:4.

9

s Armies, Roman, Deut. 11:4.

* CENTURION. A commander of one hundred soldiers. Mark 15:44, 45; Acts 21:32; 22:25, 26; 23:17, 23; 24:23. Of Capernaum, comes to Jesus in behalf of his servant, Matt.

8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10. In charge of the soldiers who crucified Jesus, Matt. 27:54; Mark 15:39; Luke 23:47. Of Cæsarea, Acts 10:1-33. Of the cohort of Augustus, Acts 27:43.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

11

- t Church, prophecies concerning its prosperity*, Matt. 16:18.
u Abraham, Gen. 17:5.
v Isaac, Gen. 21:3.
w Jacob, Gen. 27:11.
x Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.
y Jesus, kingdom of, Matt. 1:21.
z Wicked, described, Psa. 73:3.

12

- a Wicked, punishment of*, Psa. 73:3.
b Hell, future abode of the wicked, Mark 9:43.
c Darkness, figurative, Gen. 1:2.
d Weeping, in perdition, Ezra 3:13.
e Sorrow, of the lost, Matt. 13:42.
f Gnashing of Teeth, Job 16:9.
13
g Jesus, miracles of, Matt. 1:21.
h Faith in Christ, John 6:69.
i Servant, Jer. 2:14.
j Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.
k Healing, by Jesus, Acts 4:22.

14

- l Mark* 1:29-34; *l Peter* 4:38-41.
m Peter, Mark 5:37.
n Minister, marriage of, Rom. 15:16.
o Fever, Deut. 28:22.
2 R. V. lying

15

- 3 R. V. him.**

16

- p Afflictions*, Psa. 34:19.

- q Demons, cast out by Jesus*, Matt. 4:24.

17

- r Prophecies, concerning the Messiah and their fulfillment*, Gen. 12:3.
s Or, Isaiah, Isa. 1:1.
t Prophets, Isa. 3:2.
u Isa. 53:4.
v Jesus, love of, Matt. 1:21.
w Jesus, prophecies concerning, Matt. 1:21.

18

- x Popularity of Jesus*, John 6:15.
20 *a Master*, John 13:13. *b Zeal, without knowledge*, 2 Cor. 7:11. *c Luke* 9:58. *d Fox*, Psa. 63:10. *e Birds*, Eccl. 12:4.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with ^uĀ'brā'hām, and ^vĪ'saac, and ^wJā'cob, in the ^xkingdom of Heaven.

12 But the ^zchildren of the kingdom shall be ^acast out into ^bouter ^cdarkness: there shall be ^{d, e}weeping and ⁱgnashing of teeth.

13 And ^oJē'sus said unto the ^{*}centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast ^hbelieved, so be it done unto thee. And his ⁱservant was ^{j, k}healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ And when Jē'sus was come into ^mPē'tēr's house, he saw his ⁿwife's mother ²laid, and sick of a ^ofever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever ⁴left her: and she arose, and ministered unto ³them.

16 ¶ When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were ^ppossessed with devils: and he ^qcast out the spirits with ^{his} word, and ^khealed all that were ^rsick:

17 That ⁱt might be fulfilled which was spoken by ^sĒ-šā'ias the ⁱprophet, saying, ^{u, v, w}Himself took our ^pinfirmities, and bare ^{our} sicknesses.

18 ¶ Now when Jē'sus saw ^xgreat multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And ^ya certain ^zscribe came, and said unto him, ^aMaster, ^bI will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jē'sus saith unto him, ^cThe ^dfoxes have holes, and the ^ebirds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay ^{his} head.

¹⁹ *y Luke* 9:57-60. *z Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3. *a Master*, John 13:13. *b Zeal, without knowledge*, 2 Cor. 7:11. *c Luke* 9:58. *d Fox*, Psa. 63:10. *e Birds*, Eccl. 12:4.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, ^{1, 9}suffer me first to go and ^hbury my father.

22 But Jē'sus said unto him, ^{i, j}Follow me; and let the dead bury ⁴their dead.

23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ^kship, his ^ldisciples followed him,

24 And, behold, there arose a great ^{1, m}tempest in the ⁿsea, inasmuch that the ^kship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his ^ldisciples came to ^{him}, and awoke him, ^osaying, Lord, save us: ^{p, q}we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye ^rfearful, O ye of ^plittle ^sfaith? Then ¹he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and ^{t, u}there was a great calm.

27 But the ^lmen marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea ^{t, u}obey ^vhim!

28 ¶ ^wAnd when he was come to the other side into the country of the ⁵Ĝēr'ge-sēnes, there met him two possessed with ^xdevils, coming out of the ^ytombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man ⁶might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, ^xthey cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, ^{1, z}Jē'sus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many ^aswine feeding,

31 So the ^bdevils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of ^aswine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And ^cwhen they were come out, they went into the herd of ^dswine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

21

- f Procrastination*, Acts 24:25.
g Excuses, Luke 14:18.
h Burial, Acts 8:2.

22

- i Self-denial*, Mark 8:34.
j Decision, injunctions concerning, Isa. 50:7.
4 R. V. their own dead.

23

- k Ship*, 2 Chr. 8:18.
l Disciple, Matt. 9:14.

24

- m Meteorology*, Matt. 16:2.
n Sea of Galilee, Matt. 4:18.

25

- o Adversity, prayer in*, Psa. 10:6.
p Doubting, Rom. 14:23.

- q Borrowing Trouble*, Matt. 6:25.

26

- r Cowardice, instances of*, Lev. 26:36.
s Faith, trial of, Mark 11:22.

- t Jesus, miracles of*, Matt. 1:21.

- u Miracles, of Jesus*, Luke 23:8.

27

- v Jesus, power of*, Matt. 1:21.

28

- w Mark* 5:1-20; *l Luke* 8:26-39.
x Demons, Matt. 4:24.

- y Burying Places, demoniacs dwell in*, Gen. 23:4.

- 5 R. V. Gadarenes,**

- 6 R. V. could**

29

- z Jesus, divine sonship of*, Matt. 1:21.

- 7 R. V. omits Jesus,**

30

- a Swine*, Lev. 11:7.

31

- b Demons*, Matt. 4:24.

32

- c Miracles, of Jesus*, Luke 23:8.
d Animals, possessed of devils, Jer. 27:5.

† TEMPEST STILLED, Matt. 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25.

A. D. 31
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

33
8 R. V. them that
were

34
e Jesus, rejected,
Matt. 1:21.

1
a Capernaum,
Luke 4:31.

2
b Faith in Christ,
exemplified, John
6:69.

c Paralysis, Mark
2:3.

d Jesus, power of,
to forgive sins,
Matt. 1:21.

e Sin, forgiveness
of, Rom. 5:12.

1 R. V. are for-
given.

f Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.

g Blasphemy, false
accusations of,
2 Sam. 12:14.

4
h Jesus, omniscience
of, Matt.
1:21.

6
i Miracles, design
of, Luke 23:8.

j Healing, by Je-
sus, Acts 4:22.

7
k Miracles, of Je-
sus, Luke 23:8.

8
l Jesus, received,
Matt. 1:21.

m Glorifying God,
Luke 5:25.

2 R. V. were
afraid.

a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAPTER 9

Jesus heals one sick of the palsy; 9 calls Matthew; 10 eats with publicans and sinners; 14 and justifies his disciples in not fasting. 18 A ruler entreats him. 20 He heals an issue of blood; 23 raises the ruler's daughter; 27 gives sight to two blind men; 32 heals a dumb man possessed with a devil; 36 and has compassion on the multitude.

AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city.

2 And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified

God, which had given such power unto men.

9 And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

14 Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth into an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the

A. D. 31
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

9
n Jesus, calls Matthew, Matt. 1:21.
o Apostles, selection of, Luke 6:13.

p Minister, call of, Rom. 15:16.

q Call, to special religious duty, Phil. 3:14.

r Decision, instances of, Isa. 50:7.

s Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8.

t Renunciation, of business for Christ, Luke 5:11.

3 R. V. place of toll:

10
u Mark 2:15-20; Luke 5:29-35.
v Jesus, benevolence of, Matt. 1:21.

w Publicans, Matt. 11:19.

11
x Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

y Bigotry, Isa. 65:5.

z Self-righteousness, Luke 18:11.

4 Am. R. V. marg. teacher

12
a Self-righteousness, Luke 18:11.

b Irony, Mark 12:14.

13
c Hos. 6:6.

d Mercy, Deut. 5:10.

e Obedience, better than sacrifice, 1 Sam. 15:22.

f Offerings, unwavering without piety, Lev. 6:17.

g Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

h Repentance, Mark 1:4.

5 R. V. omits to repentance

14
i John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

j Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

k Fasting, Zech. 8:19.

15
l Jesus, names of, Matt. 1:21.

16
m Mark 2:21; Luke 5:36.

n Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49. 6 R. V. undressed

o Mark 2:22; Luke 5:37-39. p Wine, Prov. 23:31. q Bottle, Gen. 21:14.

7 R. V. wine-skins:

* MATTHEW (a gift of Jehovah), called also LEVI. A receiver of customs, Matt. 9:9. Becomes a disciple of Jesus, Matt. 9:9, 10; 10:3; Mark 2:14, 15; 3:18; Luke 5:27-29; 6:15; Acts 1:13.

* DISCIPLES, a name given to the followers of any teacher. Of John the Baptist, Matt. 9:14. Of Jesus, Matt. 10:1; 20:17; Acts 9:26; 14:20; 21:4. Given power to heal, Matt. 10:1; Mark 6:6-13, 30; Luke 9:1-6.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

8 R. V. skins burst,
9 R. V. skins

10 R. V. fresh wine-
skins,

18

r *Rulers*, Ex.
18:21.

s Mark 5:22-43;
Luke 8:41-56.

t *Jesus, worship of*,
Matt. 1:21.

u *Faith in Christ*,
instances of, John
6:69.

20

v *Disease*, Ex.
15:26.

w *Menstruation*,
Ezek. 18:6.

22

x *Jesus, miracles*
of, Matt. 1:21.

y *Miracles of Je-
sus*, Luke 23:8.

23

z *Music*, 2 Chr.
5:13.

a *Mourning*, Lam.
2:5.

11 R. V. flute-play-
ers,

24

b *Death*, Num.
23:10.

c *Sleep, a symbol of*
death, Psa. 127:2.

25

d *Healing, by Je-
sus*, Acts 4:22.

e *Children, mira-
cles in behalf of*,
Mark 10:14.

f *Miracles of Je-
sus*, Luke 23:8.

26

g *Fame of Jesus*,
Luke 5:15.

27

h *Blindness*, 2 Kin.
6:18.

i Mark 10:46.

⁸bottles break, and the wine run-
neth out, and the ⁹bottles perish:
but they put new wine into ¹⁰new
bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ While he spake these
things unto them, behold, there
came a certain ^rruler, and
^tworshipped him, saying, My
daughter is even now dead: but
^ucome and lay thy hand upon
her, and she shall live.

19 And Jē'sus arose, and fol-
lowed him, and so did his ¹¹dis-
ciples.

20 ¶ And, behold, a woman,
which was ^vdiseased with an
^wissue of blood twelve years,
came behind *him*, and touched
the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself,
^u"If I may but touch his garment,
I shall be whole.

22 But ^xJē'sus turned him
about, and when he saw her, he
said, Daughter, be of good com-
fort; thy ^yfaith hath made thee
whole. And the woman ^xwas
made whole from that hour.

23 And when Jē'sus came into
the ^rruler's house, and saw the
^{11,2}minstrels and the people
^amaking a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give
place: for the maid is not ^bdead,
but ^csleepeth. And they laughed
him to scorn.

25 But when the people were
put forth, ^dhe went in, and took
her by the hand, and the ^emaid
^farose.

26 And the ^gfame hereof went
abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jē'sus departed
thence, two ^hblind men fol-

lowed him, crying, and saying,
Thou ⁱson of ^kDā'vid, have
mercy on us.

28 And when he was come in-
to the house, the ^{h,i}blind men
^lcame to him: and Jē'sus saith
unto them, Believe ye that I am
able to do this? They said unto
him, ^lYea, Lord.

29 Then touched ^dhe their eyes,
saying, According to your ^lfaith
be it unto you.

30 And their eyes were ^lopened;
and Jē'sus ¹²straitly ^mcharged
them, saying, See *that* no man
know *it*.

31 But they, when they were
departed, ⁿspread abroad his
^ofame in all that country.

32 ¶ As they went out, behold,
they brought to him a ^odumb
man possessed with a ^pdevil.

33 And when the ^pdevil was
^{l,q}cast out, the ^odumb ^lspake:
and the multitudes marvelled,
saying, It was never so seen in
Is'ra-el.

34 But the ^rPhār'i-sees ^ssaid,
He casteth out devils through
the ^tprince of the devils.

35 ¶ And ^{u,v}Jē'sus went about
all the cities and villages, ^wteach-
ing in their ^xsynagogues, and
^{ll}preaching the ^ygospel of the
kingdom, and ^zhealing ¹³every
^asickness and every ^bdisease
among the people.

36 But when he saw the multi-
tudes, ^{c,d}he was moved with
compassion on them, because
they ¹⁴fainted, and were scat-
tered abroad, as ^esheep having
no ^fshepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his ^ldis-

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

f *Jesus, names of*,
Matt. 1:21.

k *David, Jesus*
called son of,
1 Sam. 16:13.

28

l *Faith in Christ*,
accomplished, John
6:69.

30

m *Prudence, instan-
ces of*, 2 Chr. 2:12.

12 R. V. strictly

31

n *Zeal, instances of*,
2 Cor. 7:11.

32

o *Dumb*, Ex. 4:11.

p *Demons, posses-
sion by*, Matt.
4:24.

33

q *Demons, cast out*
by Jesus, Matt.
4:24.

34

r *Pharisees*, Matt.
15:12.

s *False Accusation*,
2 Tim. 3:3.

t *Satan*, Matt.
4:10.

35

u *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.

v *Jesus, zeal of*,
Matt. 1:21.

w *Instruction, in re-
ligion*, Prov. 23:
23.

x *Synagogue, Scrip-
tures read and ex-
pounded in*, Matt.
12:9.

y *Gospel*, Mark
13:10.

z *Healing, by Je-
sus*, Acts 4:22.

a *Afflictions*, Psa.
34:19.

b *Disease*, Ex.
15:26.

13 R. V. all manner
of disease and all
manner of sick-
ness.

36

c *Jesus, compas-
sion of*, Matt.
1:21.

d *Jesus, love of*,
Matt. 1:21.

e *Sheep, figurative*,
of lost sinners,
Deut. 32:14.

f *Shepherd, figura-
tive*, Jer. 31:10.

14 R. V. were dis-
tressed

10. *The seventy, sent forth*, Luke 10:1. *Rulers become*, John 12:42. *Priests become*, Acts 6:7. *First called Christians at Antioch*, Acts 11:26. See footnote, APOSTLES, Luke 6:13.

† **HEMORRHAGE.** A woman suffers twelve years from, Matt. 9:20-22; Mark 5:25-29; Luke 8:43-48. See footnote, MENSTRUATION, Ezek. 18:6.

¶ **PREACHING,** the act of exhorting, prophesying, re-
proving, teaching. *Noah called preacher*, 2 Pet. 2:5; and
Solomon, Ecc. 1:1. *Sitting while*, Matt. 5:1; Luke 4:20; 5:3.

*Appointed and practiced by Jesus as the method of promul-
gating the gospel*, Matt. 4:17; 11:1; Mark 16:15, 20; Luke
4:18, 19, 43. *Grave responsibility of*, 2 Cor. 2:14-17.

Should edify, 1 Cor. 14:1-25. *Should be skillful*, 2 Tim.

2:15. *Should be, in power*, 1 Thess. 1:5; *with boldness*, Acts
13:46; 2 Cor. 3:12; *not with worldly wisdom*, 1 Cor. 1:17-
31; 2:1-8, 12, 13; *not with deceit or flattery*, 1 Thess. 2:3-6.

Repentance, the subject, of John the Baptist's, Matt. 3:2;
Mark 1:4, 15; Luke 3:3; *of Christ's*, Matt. 4:17; Mark 1:15;
of the apostles', Mark 6:12. *The Gospel of the Kingdom of*
God, the subject of Christ's, Mark 1:14, 15; 2:2; Luke 8:1.
Christ crucified and risen, the burden of Paul's, Acts 17:3.

Effective: *By Azariah*, 2 Chr. 15:1-15. *By Jonah*, Jonah
3. *By Peter*, Acts 2:14-41. *By Philip*, Acts 8:5-12, 27-38.
By Paul, Acts 9:20-22; 13:16-43.

Impenitence under: *Asa*, 2 Chr. 16:7-10. *The Jews*,
Acts 13:46.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

37

g Harvest, figurative, Ex. 34:21.

38

h Commandment, enjoining prayer for more laborers, Deut. 8:2.

principles, The ^oharvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

38 ^bPray ye therefore the Lord of the ^oharvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAPTER 10

Jesus gives the twelve power to work miracles. 5 He sends them forth to preach, and gives them a charge, 16 Comforts them against persecutions. 40 A blessing promised to those that receive them.

1

a Minister, call of, Rom. 15:16.
b Apostles, miraculous power given to, Luke 6:13.
c Jesus, power of, Matt. 1:21.
d Charism, 1 Cor. 12:1.

e Demons, power over, Matt. 4:24.
f Afflictions, Psa. 34:19.

g Disease, healing of, by the twelve, Ex. 15:26.

1 R. V. authority over

2

h Apostles, selection of, Luke 6:13.

i Peter, Mark 5:37.

j Andrew, Matt. 4:18.

k James, Luke 5:10.

l Zebedee, Matt. 4:21.

m John, Mark 1:19.

3

n Philip, Luke 6:14.

o Mark 3:18; Luke 6:14.

p Thomas, John 11:16.

q Matthew, Matt. 9:9.

r Publicans, Matt. 11:19.

s Mark 3:18.

t Mark 3:18.

2 R. V. omits Lebbaeus, whose surname was

4

u Simon, Mark 3:18.

v Judas, Mark 3:19.

w Betrayal, Matt. 26:46.

5

x Apostles, commission of, Luke 6:13.

y Jesus, instructs his disciples, Matt. 1:21. z Minister, charge delivered to, Rom. 15:16.—a Gentiles, Acts 10:45. b Samaria, Isa. 7:9. 3 R. V. charged 6 c Sheep, figurative of lost sinners, Deut. 32:14. d Jews, Neh. 4:2. 7 e Ministers, precepts for guidance of, Rom. 15:16. f Preaching, Matt. 9:35. g Church, called kingdom of heaven, Matt. 16:18. h Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

* JAMES, an apostle. Son of Alphaeus, Matt. 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15; Acts 1:13; 12:17; Gal. 2:9, 12. The brother, or father, of Judas, Luke 6:16; Jude 1. Brother of Jesus, Mark 15:40. Addresses the council at Jerusalem in favor of liberty for the Gentile converts, Acts 15:13-21.

8 ^{i, j, k}Heal the ^lsick, cleanse the ^mlepers, raise the ⁿdead, cast out ^odevils: freely ye have received, freely give.

9 ^pProvide neither ^qgold, nor ^rsilver, nor ^sbrass in your ^tpurses.

10 ^uNor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor ^vyet staves: for the ^{w, x, y, z}workman is worthy of his ^{aa}meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or ^{ab}town ye shall enter, ^{ac}enquire who in it is worthy; and ^{ad}there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, ^{ae}salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 ^{af}And ^{ag}whosoever shall ^{ah}not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the ^{ai}dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, ^{aj, ak}It shall be more tolerable for the land of ^{al}Sod'om and ^{am}Gö-mör'-räh in the day of ^{an}judgment, ^{ao}than for that city.

16 ¶ Behold, I send ^{ap}you forth as ^{aq}sheep in ^{ar}the midst of ^{as}wolves: be ^{at}ye therefore ^{au}wise as ^{av}serpents, and harmless as ^{aw}doves.

17 But beware of men: for they will ^{ax}deliver you up to the councils, and they will ^{ay}scourge you in their ^{az}synagogues;

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my

15 ^d Responsibility, according to privilege, Ezek 18:20. ^e Judgment, according to opportunity and works, 2 Pet. 3:7. ^f Sodom, Gen. 13:10. ^g Or, Gomorrah, Gen. 13:10. ^h Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7. ⁱ Opportunity, the measure of responsibility, Gal. 6:10. ^j Ministers, trials and persecutions of, Rom. 15:16. ^k Sheep, figurative, Deut. 32:14, ^l Persecution, of the righteous, John 15:20. ^m Wolf, figurative, Jer. 5:6. ⁿ Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom. 15:16. ^o Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2. ^p Serpent, subtlety of, Num. 21:6. ^q Dove, Gen. 8:8. ^r Scourging, Acts 22:24. ^s Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.

Disciples sent by, to Antioch, Gal. 2:12. Hears of the success attending Paul's ministry, Acts 21:18, 19.

† PURSE, Prov. 1:14; Matt. 10:9; Mark 6:8; Luke 10:4; 22:35, 36. Called bag, Prov. 7:20, John 12:6.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

8

i Charism, 1 Cor. 12:1.

j Apostles, miraculous power given to, Luke 6:13.

k Healing, Acts 4:22.

l Afflicted, Job 34:28.

m Leprosy, Lev. 13:2.

n Dead, 2 Kin. 4:32.

o Demons, Matt. 4:24.

9

p Mark 6:8-11; Luke 9:3-5.

q Gold, used as money, Ezek. 7:19.

r Silver, used as money, 1 Chr. 28:14.

s Brass, used as money, Job 28:2.

10

t Employee, rights of, just compensation, Deut. 24:14.

u Hired servant, rights of, to receive wages, Lev. 25:40.

v Minister, duty, of the church to, Rom. 15:16.

w Wages, Gen. 31:7.

4 R. V. No wallet

5 R. V. staff.

6 R. V. labourer

7 R. V. food.

11

8 R. V. village

9 R. V. search out

x Minister, hospitality to, Rom. 15:16.

12

y Salutations, Luke 1:44.

14

z Opportunity, the measure of responsibility, Gal. 6:10.

a Unbelievers, 1 Cor. 6:6.

b Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

c Dust, Eccl. 3:20.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

18
t *Gentiles, Acts*
10:45.

19
u *Mark 13:11-13;*
Luke 21:14, 15.

v *Commandment, enjoining fortitude under persecution, and forbidding anxiety, Deut. 8:2.*

w *Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.*

x *Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.*

10 *R. V. be not anxious*

20
y *Holy Spirit, inspiration of, Acts 1:2.*

z *God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.*

21
a *Peace, broken by the gospel, Jer. 29:7.*

b *Hostility to the righteous, Mic. 7:6.*

c *Persecution, of the righteous, John 15:20.*

d *Martyrdom, Rev. 17:6.*

22
e *Mark 13:13.*

f *Hatred, Prov. 15:17.*

g *Blessings, contingent upon obedience, Deut. 11:26.*

h *Faithfulness, rewards of, Luke 16:10.*

i *Perseverance, motives to, Eph. 6:18.*

j *Reward, a motive to perseverance, Matt. 5:12.*

23
k *Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.*

l *Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.*

24
m *Luke 6:40; John 13:16; 15:20.*

n *Disciples, Matt. 9:14.*

o *Servant, social status of, Jer. 2:14.*

11 *Am. R. V. marg. teacher,*

25 *p* *False Accusation, 2 Tim. 3:3, q* *Blasphemy, 2 Sam. 12:14.*

26 *r* *Courage, enjoined, Deut. 31:7. s* *Mark 4:22; Luke 8:17.*

t *Sin, known to God, Rom. 5:12.*

27 *u* *Apostles, inspiration of, Luke 6:13. v* *Preaching, Matt. 9:35.*

28 *w* *Commandment, enjoining fortitude under persecution, Deut. 8:2.*

sake, for a testimony against them and the 'Gën'tiles.

19 But when they 'deliver you up, ^{10, u, v}take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for ^wit shall be given ^xyou in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, but the ^ySpirit of your ^zFather which speaketh in you.

21 ^{a, b}And the brother shall ^cdeliver up the brother to ^ddeath, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ^eye shall be ^{f, g}hated of all men for my name's sake: ^hbut he that ^{i, j}endureth to the end shall be ^ksaved.

23 But when they ^lpersecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily ^mI say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of İş'ra-el, till the ⁿSon of man be come.

24 ^oThe ^pdisciple is not above his ^qmaster, nor the ^rservant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the ^sdisciple that he be as his ^tmaster, and the ^uservant as his lord. If they have ^{v, w}called the master of the house ^xİş'ra-el, how much more ^yshall they call them of his household?

26 ^zFear them not therefore: ^afor there is ^bnothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I ^ctell you in darkness, ^dthat speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, ^ethat ^fpreach ye upon the housetops.

28 And ^{g, h}for not them which

ⁱkill the body, ^jbut are not able to kill the ^ksoul: but rather ^lfear ^mhim which is able to ^{n, o}destroy both soul and body in ^phell.

29 ^{q, r}Are not two ^ssparrows sold for a farthing? and one of ^tthem shall not fall on the ground without your ^{u, v, w}Father.

30 But ^xthe very hairs of ^yyour head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ^zye are of more value than many ^{a, b}sparrows.

32 ^{c, d, e}Whosoever therefore shall ^{f, g}confess me before me, ^{h, i}him will I confess also before ^jmy Father which is in ^kheaven.

33 But whosoever shall ^ldeny me before men, ^mhim will I also deny before ⁿmy Father which is in ^oheaven.

34 ^pThink not that ^qI am come to send ^rpeace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a ^{s, t}sword.

35 For ^uI am come to set a man at ^{v, w}variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the ^xdaughter in law against her ^ymother in law.

36 ^zAnd a man's foes ^ashall be they of his own household.

37 ^bHe that loveth ^cfather or ^dmother more than me is not worthy of me: and ^ehe that loveth ^fson or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his ^gcross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 ^hHe that ⁱfindeth his ^jlife

^kloses it, and he that ^lloses his life for me, shall ^msave it.

ⁿWhoever ^owould be first, shall ^pbe last: and whoever ^qwould be last, shall ^rbe first.

^sWhoever ^twould be great, shall ^ube your servant.

^vWhoever ^wwould be the greater, shall ^xbe the servant of all.

^yWhoever ^zwould be the first, shall ^abe the servant of all.

^bWhoever ^cwould be the first, shall ^dbe the servant of all.

^eWhoever ^fwould be the first, shall ^gbe the servant of all.

^hWhoever ⁱwould be the first, shall ^jbe the servant of all.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

x *Death, not to be feared by the righteous, Num. 23:10.*

y *Immortality, implied, 1 Cor. 15:54.*

z *Man, spirit, Job 4:17.*

a *Fear of God (as some interpret), Acts 9:31.*

b *Satan, to be feared (as some interpret), Matt. 4:10.*

c *Second Death, Rev. 20:14.*

d *Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.*

e *Hell, Mark 9:43.*

29
f *Adversity, consolation in, Psa. 10:6.*

g *Luke 12:6, 7.*

h *Sparrow, Psa. 84:3.*

i *Birds, divine care of, Eccl. 12:4.*

j *God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.*

k *God, providence of, Gen. 2:2.*

l *God, knowledge of, Gen. 2:2.*

30
m *Promise, ground of assurance, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.*

n *Righteous, promises to, vs. 29-31; Psa. 64:10.*

31
o *Man, above other creatures, Job 4:17.*

32
p *Luke 12:8, 9.*

q *Confession of Christ, Luke 12:8.*

r *Religious Testimony, 2 Thes. 1:10.*

s *Reward, a motive, to faithfulness, Matt. 5:12.*

t *Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.*

u *Heaven, God's dwelling place, Luke 18:22.*

† **BEELEZEBUB.** *The prince of devils, Matt. 9:34; 10:25; 12:24, 27; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15, 18, 19. Messengers sent to inquire of, by Ahaziah, 2 Kin. 1:2.*
See footnote, SATAN, Matt. 4:10.

|| **DISCIPLESHIP OF JESUS.** *Tests of: Confession of, and self-denial, Matt. 10:32-39; 16:24; 19:21; Luke 12:8, 9.*

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usefpd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

o Renunciation,
Luke 5:11.
*p Promise, to the
righteous*, 2 Cor.
1:20.

40
q Mark 9:37; Luke
9:48; 10:16; John
13:20.

*r Love, of man for
man*, 1 John 4:7.

41
s Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

42
t Mark 9:41.
u Kindness, Acts
28:2.
v Works, 2 Tim.
1:9.
w Disciples, Matt.
9:14.

1
a Apostles, Luke
6:13.
b Jesus, teacher,
Matt. 1:21.
*c Instruction, in re-
ligion*, Prov. 23:
23.
d Preaching, Matt.
9:35.

2
e Luke 7:18-35.
f John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.
g Prisoners, Psa.
79:11.
h Imprisonment,
Acts 12:4.
i Disciples, Matt.
9:14.
1 R. V. by his

3
*j Doubting, exem-
plified*, Rom. 14:
23.
k Jesus, Messiah,
Matt. 1:21.
l Messianic Hope,
Gen. 49:10.

4
*m Miracles, design
of*, Luke 23:8.

5
*n Blindness, mirac-
ulous healing of*,
2 Kin. 6:18.
o Lameness, Lev.
21:18.

p Leprosy, Lev.
13:2.
*q Poor, God's care
of*, Prov. 21:13.
*r Gospel, good tid-
ings*, Mark 13:
10.

2 R. V. good tid-
ings

6
s Faith in Christ,
John 6:9.

3 R. V. find none
occasion of stum-
bling

shall lose it: and he that ^oloseth
his life for my sake ^pshall find it.

40 ^qHe that ^rreceiveth you re-
ceiveth me, and he that receiveth
me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a ^sprophet
in the name of a prophet shall re-
ceive a prophet's reward; and he
that receiveth a righteous man
in the name of a righteous man
^pshall receive a righteous man's
reward.

42 ^tAnd whosoever shall ^{u, v}give
to drink unto one of these little
ones a cup of cold *water* only in
the name of a ^wdisciple, verily I
say unto you, he ^pshall in no
wise lose his reward.

CHAPTER 11

*John the Baptist sends two of his disciples
to Jesus. 7 Jesus' testimony concerning
John. 16 The Jews reject both. 20 Jesus
upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Cap-
ernaum; 26 and rejoices that the gospel
is revealed unto babes. 28 His invitation
to the heavy laden.*

AND it came to pass, when
Jē'sus had made an end
of commanding his twelve ^adis-
ciples, ^bhe departed thence to
^cteach and to ^dpreach in their
cities.

2 ¶ ^eNow when ^{f, g}Jōhn had
heard ^hin the prison the works
of Christ, he sent ^ttwo of his
ⁱdisciples,

3 And ⁱsaid unto him, Art thou
^{k, l}he that should come, or do
we look for another?

4 Jē'sus answered and said un-
to ⁱthem, Go and shew ^jJōhn
again those ^mthings which ye do
hear and see:

5 The ⁿblind ^mreceive their
sight, and the ^olame walk, the
^plepers are cleansed, and the
^q*deaf hear, the dead are raised
up, and the ^rpoor have ²the ^rgospel
preached to them.

6 And blessed is *he*, whosoever
^sshall ³not be offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed,

Jē'sus began to say unto the
multitudes concerning ^jJōhn,
What went ye out into the wil-
derness to see? A ⁴reed shaken
with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to
see? A man clothed in soft raim-
ent? behold, they that wear
soft *clothing* are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for
to see? A ^uprophet? yea, I
say unto you, and more than
a prophet.

10 For this is *he*, of whom ^vit is
written, ^wBehold, I send my
^xmessenger before thy face,
which shall prepare thy way
before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you,
Among them that are born of
women there hath not risen a
greater than Jōhn the Bāp'tist:
notwithstanding ^uhe that is ⁴least
in the ²kingdom of heaven is
greater than he.

12 ^aAnd from the days of ^bJōhn
the Bāp'tist until now the king-
dom of heaven suffereth vio-
lence, and the violent take it
by force.

13 For all the ^cprophets and the
^{a, e}law ¹prophesied until ^bJōhn.

14 And if ye will receive *it*,
this is ⁹E-li'as, which was for to
come.

15 ^hHe that hath ears to hear,
let him ²hear.

16 But whereunto shall I liken
this generation? It is like unto
ⁱchildren sitting in the ⁵markets,
and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have ^kpiped
unto you, and ye have not
^ldanced; we have mourned unto
you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For ^{b, m}Jōhn came ⁿneither
eating ^onor drinking, and ^pthey
say, He hath a devil.

19 The ^{q, r}Son of man came eat-
ing and drinking, ^sand ^pthey

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

7
t Reed, figurative,
Ezek. 40:3.

9
u Prophets, Isa.
3:2.

10
*v Prophecies, concern-
ing the Mes-
siah, and their
fulfillment*, Gen.
12:3.

w Mal. 3:1; Mark
1:2.

*x Messenger, figur-
ative*, Hag. 1:13.

11
*y Righteous, de-
scribed*, Psa. 64:
10.

*z Kingdom of
Heaven*, Matt.
13:24.

4 R. V. but little

12
a Luke 16:16.
b John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

13
c Prophets, Isa.
3:2.

d Law, of Moses,
Deut. 33:2.

e Word of God,
Psa. 119:9.

*f Prophecies, concern-
ing the Mes-
siah, and their
fulfillment*, Gen.
12:3.

14
g Or, *Elijah, ante-
type of John*,
1 Kin. 17:1.

15
*h Commandment,
enjoining heed to
the truth*, Deut.
8:2.

*i Spiritual Under-
standing*, Luke
8:8.

16
*j Children, amuse-
ments of*, Mark
10:14.

5 R. V. market-
places,

17
k Music, 2 Chr.
5:13.

l Dancing, Eccl.
3:4.

18
*m Nazirite, instan-
ces of*, Num. 6:2.

*n Abstemiousness,
instances of*,
Prov. 23:2.

*o Total Abstinence,
instances of*, Lev.
10:9.

*p Epicureans, re-
ject John the Bap-
tist*, Acts 17:18.

19
q Jesus, rejected,
Matt. 1:21.

r Jesus, humanity
of, Matt. 1:21.

s Unbelief, Heb.
3:12.

***DEAFNESS.** Law concerning, Lev. 19:14. Inflicted by God,
Ex. 4:11. Miraculous cure of, Matt. 11:5; Mark 7:32-35; 9:25.

Figurative: Of moral insensibility, Isa. 6:10; 29:18; 35:
5; Ezek. 12:2; Matt. 13:15; Acts 28:26, 27.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

t Falsehood, instances of, Job 21:34.

u False Accusation, 2 Tim. 3:3.

v Gluttony, Jesus falsely accused of, Prov. 30:22.

w Luke 7:34.

x Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2.

6 R. V. works.

20

y Jesus, upbraids unbelieving cities, Matt. 1:21.

z Impenitence, Rom. 2:5.

21

a Luke 10:13-15.

b Bethsaida, John 1:44.

c Tyre, Josh. 19:29.

d Or, Zidon, Ezek. 28:21.

e Repentance, Mark 1:4.

f Sackcloth, Isa. 15:3.

g Ashes, repenting in, Num. 19:9.

22

h Responsibility, according to privilege, Ezek. 18:20.

i Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

j Opportunity, the measure of responsibility, Gal. 6:10.

23

k Luke 10:15.

l Judgment, according to opportunity, 2 Pet. 3:7.

m Capernaum, Christ's prophecy against, Luke 4:31.

n Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

o Hell, Mark 9:43.

p Sodom, Gen. 13:10.

7 R. V. unto Hades:

25

q Jesus, prayer of, Matt. 1:21.

r Thankfulness, Jesus an example of, Acts 24:3.

s God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

t God, sovereign, Gen. 2:2. *u* Heaven, God's dwelling place, Luke 18:22. *v* Mysteries, of redemption, Mark 4:11. *w* Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2. *x* Babes, Psa. 8:2. *y* Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom. 15:16. *z* Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10. *8* R. V. understanding, **26**—*a* God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

27 *b* Jesus, king, Matt. 1:21. *c* Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

t say, Behold a man ^vgluttonous, and a ^wwinebibber, a friend of [†]publicans and sinners. But ^xwisdom is justified of her ^echildren.

20 ¶ Then began he to ^uupbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they ^zrepented not:

21 ^aWoe unto thee, Chō-rā'zin! woe unto thee, ^bBēth-sā'ī-dā! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in [†]Tyre and [†]Sī'dōn, they would have ^erepented long ago in [†]sackcloth and ^oashes.

22 But I say unto you, ^bIt shall be more tolerable for [†]Tyre and [†]Sī'dōn at the day of [†]judgment, ⁱthan for you.

23 ^{k,l}And thou, ^mCā-pēr'na-ūm, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be ⁿbrought down [†]to [†]hell: for ^hif the mighty works, which have been done in thee, ⁱhad been done in [†]Sōd'om, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That [†]it shall be more tolerable for the land of [†]Sōd'om in the day of [†]judgment, ⁱthan for thee.

25 ¶ At that time ^qJē'sus answered and said, I [†]thank thee, O [†]Father, [†]Lord of [†]heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these ^vthings from the ^wwise and ^sprudent, and hast revealed them unto ^{x,y,z}babes.

26 Even so, ^aFather: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto ^bme of my ^aFather: and no man knoweth the [†]Son, but the

Father; neither knoweth any man the ^aFather, save the [†]Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son ^owill reveal *him*.

28 ¶ Come unto me, all [†]ye that labour and are [†]heavy laden, and [†]I will give you ^{i,j,k}rest.

29 Take my [†]yoke upon you, and learn of me; for ^{m,n}†I am [†]meek and [†]lowly in heart: and ye shall find ^{i,j}rest unto your souls.

30 For my [†]yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12

The disciples pluck ears of corn on the Sabbath. 10 A withered hand restored whole. 14 Jesus heals many, and charges them not to make him known. 22 A blind and dumb man possessed with a devil is healed. 38 Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost. 38 The scribes and Pharisees seek a sign. 46 Jesus's true disciples are his nearest relatives.

AT that time ^{*}Jē'sus went on the ^bsabbath day through the [†]corn; and his ^adisciples were an [†]hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the [†]Phā'rī-sees saw *it*, they ^hsaid unto him, Behold, thy ^adisciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read ⁱwhat [†]Dā'vid did, when he was an [†]hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the [†]house of God, and did eat the [†]shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the ^mpriests?

5 Or have ye not read in the ⁿlaw, how that on the ^bsabbath days the [†]priests in the [†]temple

5 *n* Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2. *o* Priest, duties of, Lev. 1:5. *p* Temple, Herod's, 1 Kin. 6:17.

9-14. *Zacchaeus, chief among, receives Jesus into his house, Luke 19:2-10. A term of reproach, Matt. 18:17.*
 † **THANKSGIVING.** *By Jesus, Matt. 11:25; 15:36; 26:27; Mark 8:6, 7; 14:23; Luke 22:17, 19; John 6:11, 23:11-41.*
 * **JESUS DEFINES LAW OF SABBATH,** Matt. 12: 1-8; Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

d God, incomprehensible, Gen. 2:2.

e Jesus, omniscience of, Matt. 1:21.

9 R. V. willeth to

28

f Penitent, promises to, Psa. 51:17.

g Afflictions, consolation in, Psa. 34:19.

h Promise, to the penitent, 2 Cor. 1:20.

i Spiritual Peace, from Christ, Gal. 1:3.

j Rest, spiritual, Ex. 23:12.

k Salvation, Acts 16:17.

29

l Yoke, figurative, 1 Sam. 6:7.

m Jesus, our example, Matt. 1:21.

n Jesus, meekness of, Matt. 1:21.

o Jesus, humility of, Matt. 1:21.

p Meekness, Psa. 45:4.

q Humility, Prov. 22:4.

1

a Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5.

b Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

c Corn, Psa. 65:13.

d Apostles, Luke 6:13.

e Hunger, Neh. 9:15.

2

f Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

g Bigotry, Isa. 65:5.

h False Accusation, against Jesus, 2 Tim. 3:3.

3

i 1 Sam. 21:6.

j David, 1 Sam. 16:13.

4

k Church, called house of God, 1 Kin. 9:3.

l Shewbread, Ex. 35:13.

m Priest, emoluments of, Lev. 1:5.

† **PUBLICANS.** Roman tax collectors. *Disreputable,* Matt. 5:46; 9:11; 11:19; 18:17; 21:31; Luke 18:11. *Repent under the preaching of John the Baptist,* Matt. 31:32; Luke 3:12; 7:29. *Hear Jesus gladly,* Luke 15:1. 2. *Matthew, the collector of Capernaum, becomes an apostle,* Matt. 9:9; 10:3; Mark 2:14; Luke 5:27. *Parable concerning,* Luke 18:

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

1 R. V. guiltless?

6
q *Jesus, king*,
Matt. 1:21.

7
r *Mercy*, Deut.
5:10.
s *Offerings, un-
vail- ing without
piety*, Lev. 6:17.
t *Obedience better
than sacrifice*,
1 Sam. 15:22.

8
2 R. V. lord of the
sabbath.

10
u Mark 3:1-6;
Luke 6:6-11.
v *Paralysis*, Mark
2:3.

11
w *Sheep*, Deut.
32:14.
x *Animals, kind-
ness to*, Jer. 27:5.

12
3 R. V. of more
value

13
y *Miracles, of Je-
sus*, Luke 23:8.

14
z *Conspiracy, in-
stances of*, 1 Kin.
16:9.

a *Persecution, of
Jesus*, John 15:
20.

4 R. V. took coun-
sel
15
b *Jesus, withdraws
from Capernaum,
heals many*, Matt.
1:21.
c *Prudence, instan-
ces of*, 2 Chr. 2:12.
d *Healing, by Je-
sus*, Acts 4:22.
e *Disease*, Ex.
15:26.

profane the sabbath, and are
blameless?

6 But *I say unto you, That in
this place is ^qone greater than the
^rtemple.

7 But if ye had known what
this meaneth, I will have ^{r, s}mercy,
and not ^tsacrifice, ye would
not have condemned the guilt-
less.

8 For the *Son of man is
^{2, q}Lord even of the ^bsabbath
day.

9 ¶ And when he was departed
thence, he went into their ^tsyna-
gogue:

10 And, behold, ^uthere was a
man which had ^{his} hand ^vwith-
ered. And they asked him, say-
ing, Is it lawful to heal on the
sabbath days? that they might
accuse him.

11 And *he said unto them,
What man shall there be among
you, that shall have one ^wsheep,
and if it fall into a pit on the
^bsabbath day, will he not lay
hold on it, and ^xlift it out?

12 How much then is a man
³better than a ^wsheep? Where-
fore it is lawful to do well on
the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man,
Stretch forth thine hand. And
he stretched it forth; and it
^ywas restored whole, like as
the other.

14 ¶ Then the ^tPharisees
went out, and ^{4, z, a}held a council
against him, how they might de-
stroy him.

15 ^bBut when Jē'sus knew it,
he ^dwithdrew himself from
thence: and great multitudes
followed him, and he ^{d, e}healed
them all;

16 And ^dcharged them that they
should not make him known:

17 That ⁱit might be fulfilled
which was spoken by ^gĒ-sā'ias
the ^hprophet, saying,

18 ⁱBehold my servant, whom I
have chosen; my beloved, in
whom my soul is well pleased:
I will put my ^{5, j}spirit upon him,
and he shall ^kshew judgment to
the ⁱGēn'tiles.

19 ^mHe shall not strive, nor cry;
neither shall any man hear his
voice in the streets.

20 ⁿA ^obruised ^preed shall ^qhe
not break, and smoking ^rflax
shall he not quench, till he send
forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his ^sname shall the
ⁱGēn'tiles ^{6, t}trust.

22 ¶ ^uThen ^vwas brought unto
him one possessed with a ^wdevil,
^xblind, and ^ydumb: and ^zhe
^{a, b}healed him, insomuch that the
blind and dumb both spake and
saw.

23 And all the people were
amazed, and said, Is not this
the ^cson of ^dDā'vid?

24 But when the ^ePharisees
heard it, they ^{i, s}said, ^hThis <sup>fel-
low</sup> doth not cast out ⁱdevils,
but by ^{i, k}Bē-ēl'ze-büb the prince of
the devils.

25 ^lAnd Jē'sus ^mknew their
thoughts, and said unto them,
Every kingdom ⁿdivided against
itself is ^obrought to desolation;
and every city or house divided
against itself ^oshall not stand:

26 And if ^kSā'tan cast out Sā'-
tan, he is divided against him-
self; how shall then his kingdom
stand?

27 And if I by ⁱBē-ēl'ze-büb
cast out ⁱdevils, by whom do
your children cast them out?

24 *e* *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12. *f* *False Accusation*, 2 Tim. 3:3.
g *Persecution, of Jesus*, John 15:20. *h* *Scoffing*, Hab. 1:10.
i *Demons*, Matt. 4:24. *j* *Beelzebub*, Matt. 10:25. *k* *Satan*, Matt.
4:10. *l* Mark 3:23-27; Luke 11:17-22. *m* *Jesus, omniscience*
of, Matt. 1:21. *n* *Strife*, Prov. 20:3. *o* *Instability*, Jas. 1:8.

4:15-33; 13:10; John 18:20; Acts 9:20; 13:5-44; 14:1; 15:
21; 17:2, 10; 18:4, 19, 26.
In Jerusalem, Acts 6:9; Damascus, Acts 9:2, 20; other
cities, Acts 14:1; 17:1, 10; 18:4. Built by a centurion, Luke
7:5. Jesus performed healing in, Matt. 12:9-13; Luke 13:
11-14. Alms given in, Matt. 6:2.

Of Satan, Rev. 2:9; 3:9.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

17
f *Prophecies concern-
ing Jesus, and their fulfil-
ment*, Gen. 12:3.
g *Or, Isaiah*, Isa.
1:1.
h *Prophe- ts*, Isa.
3:2.

18
i Isa. 42:1-4.
j *Holy Spirit*, Acts
1:2.
k *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.
l *Gentiles, prophe-
cies of the conver-
sion of*, Acts 10:
45.
5 R. V. Spirit

19
m *Jesus, meekness*
of, Matt. 1:21.

20
n *Promise, to the
penitent*, 2 Cor.
1:20.
o *Penitent, prom-
ises to*, Psa. 51:
17.

p *Reed, figurative*,
Ezek. 40:3.
q *Jesus, compas-
ion of*, Matt.
1:21.
r *Flax, figurative*,
Ex. 9:31.

21
s *Name of Jesus*,
John 14:13.
t *Faith in Christ*,
John 6:69.
6 R. V. hope.

22
u Luke 11:14, 15.
v *Mediation*, Gal.
3:19.
w *Demons*, Matt.
4:24.

x *Blindness, mirac-
ulous healing of*,
2 Kin. 6:18.
y *Dumb, miracu-
lously healed*,
Ex. 4:11.
z *Jesus, miracles*
of, Matt. 1:21.

a *Miracles*, Luke
23:8.
b *Healing, by Je-
sus*, Acts 4:22.

23
c *Jesus, names of*,
Matt. 1:21.
d *David, Jesus
called son of*,
1 Sam. 16:13.

e *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12. *f* *False Accusation*, 2 Tim. 3:3.
g *Persecution, of Jesus*, John 15:20. *h* *Scoffing*, Hab. 1:10.
i *Demons*, Matt. 4:24. *j* *Beelzebub*, Matt. 10:25. *k* *Satan*, Matt.
4:10. *l* Mark 3:23-27; Luke 11:17-22. *m* *Jesus, omniscience*
of, Matt. 1:21. *n* *Strife*, Prov. 20:3. *o* *Instability*, Jas. 1:8.

† **SYNAGOGUE.** An assembly, Acts 13:43 [R. V.];
Jas. 2:2 [R. V.]. Constitutes a court of justice, Luke 12:11;
Acts 9:2. Had powers, of criminal courts, Matt. 10:17;
23:34; Acts 22:19; 26:11; of ecclesiastical courts, John 9:22;
34; 12:42; 16:2.

Place of Assembly. Scriptures read and expounded in,
Neh. 8:1-8; 9:3, 5; Matt. 4:23; 9:35; 13:54; Mark 1:39; Luke

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

28

p *Miracles, performed by power of the Holy Spirit*, Luke 23:8.

q *Holy Spirit, power of*, Acts 1:2.

r *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.

29

s *Satan, kingdom of, to be destroyed*, Matt. 4:10.

30

t Luke 11:23.

7 *R. V. omits abroad*.

31

u *Promise, of forgiveness*, 2 Cor. 1:20.

v *Sin, forgiveness of*, Rom. 5:12.

w *Blasphemy*, 2 Sam. 12:14.

x *Holy Spirit, sin against*, Acts 1:2.

8 *R. V. Spirit*.

9 *R. V. omits unto men*.

32

y *Jesus, humanity of*, Matt. 1:21.

z *Sin, forgiveness of*, Rom. 5:12.

33

a *Proverbs*, 1 Sam. 24:13.

b *Holiness, enjoined*, Ex. 39:30.

c *Heart*, Psa. 44:21.

d *Righteousness, figuratively described*, Psa. 15:2.

e *Sin*, Rom. 5:12.

34

f *Speech, evil*, Col. 4:6.

g *Wicked, described*, Psa. 73:3.

h *Depravity*, Job 15:14.

i *Speech, wise*, Col. 4:6.

10 *R. V. Ye offspring of*

35

11 *R. V. omits of the heart*

36

j *Words, idle*, Luke 4:22.

k *Judgment, the general*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I ^pcast out ⁱdevils by the ^qSpirit of God, then the ^rkingdom of God is come unto you.

29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will ^sspoil his house.

30 'He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth ^tabroad.

31 Wherefore I say unto you, ^uAll manner of ^vsin and ^wblasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the ^xblasphemy against the ^yHoly ^zGhost shall not be forgiven ⁹unto men.

32 And whosoever ^wspeaketh a word against the ^ySon of man, ^{it} shall be forgiven him: but whosoever [†]speaketh against the ^zHoly ^sGhost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, ²neither in the *world* to come.

33 ^{a, b}Either make the ^ctree good, and his fruit ^dgood; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit ^ecorrupt: for the tree is known by *his* fruit.

34 ^{10, i}O generation of ^gvipers, how can ye, being ^hevil, speak good ⁱthings? for out of the abundance of the ^hheart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man out of the good treasure ¹¹of the ^hheart bringeth forth good ⁱthings: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil ^jthings.

36 But I say unto you, That every ^jidle ^jword that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of ^kjudgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt

be ^jjustified, and by thy words thou shalt be ^jcondemned.

38 ¶ ^mThen certain of the ⁿscribes and of the ^oPharisees answered, saying, ^{12, p}Master, we would see a ^{q, r}sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An ^oevil and adulterous generation seeketh after a ^{q, r, s}sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the ^sprophet ^tJō'nas:

40 ^{u, v}For as ^tJō'nas was three days and three nights in the ^wwhale's belly; ^xso shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 ^{y, z}The men of ^aNin'e-veh shall rise in ^bjudgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they ^{c, d}repented at the ^epreaching of ^tJō'nas; and, behold, a ^ggreater than ^tJō'nas *is* here.

42 ^hThe ⁱqueen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of ⁱSöl'o-mon; and, behold, a ^ggreater than Söl'o-mon *is* here.

43 When the ^{k, l}unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then ^hhe saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth ⁱit empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the ^{m, n}last *state* of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

37

l *Judgment, according to opportunity and works*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

38

m Luke 11:16-36.

n *Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3.

o *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

p *Master*, John 13:13.

q *Sign*, Mark 8:11.

r *Miracles, demanded by unbelievers*, Luke 23:8.

12 *Am. R. V. marg. teacher*,

39

s Luke 11:29.

t *Or, Jonah*, Jonah 1:1.

40

u *Jesus, resurrection of*, Matt. 1:21.

v *Resurrection, typified*, 1 Cor. 15:12.

w *Fish*, Matt. 17:27.

x *Jesus foretells his Death*, Matt. 17:22.

41

y *Jesus, rejected*, Matt. 1:21.

z *Responsibility, according to privilege*, Ezek. 18:20.

a *Nineveh*, Jonah 1:2.

b *Judgment, the general*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

c *Repentance*, Mark 1:4.

d *Conviction of Sin*, John 16:8.

e *Preaching*, Matt. 9:35.

f *Or, Jonah*, Jonah 1:1.

g *Jesus, perfection of*, Matt. 1:21.

42

h *Impenitence*, Rom. 2:5.

i *Sheba, queen of*, 1 Kin. 10:1.

j *Solomon, wisdom of*, 2 Sam. 12:24.

43

k Luke 11:24-26.

l *Demons*, Matt. 4:24.

45

m *Backsliding*, Hos. 11:7.

n *Apostasy*, Acts 1:25.

† UNPARDONABLE SIN, 2 Kin. 24:4; Matt. 12:31, 32; Luke 12:10; Heb. 6:4-6; 1 John 5:16.

See footnotes: OBURACY, PROV. 29:1; REPROBATES, 1 Cor. 9:27.

Instances of: Israel, Num. 14:26-45. Eli's house, 1 Sam. 3:14.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

46

o Mark 3:31-35;
Luke 8:19-21.
p *Mother*, 1 Kin.
2:20.
q *Mary*, Luke
1:27.

49

r *Jesus, lone of*,
Matt. 1:21.
s *Disciples*, Matt.
9:14.

50

t *Righteous, de-*
scribed, Psa. 64:
10.
u *Obedience*, Heb.
5:8.
v *Duty, of man to*
God, Eccl. 12:13.
w *Will of God*,
Mark 3:35.
x *God, fatherhood*
of, Gen. 2:2.
y *Heaven, God's*
dwelling place,
Luke 18:22.
z *Brother, expres-*
sion of fraternity,
Prov. 18:24.

a *Mother*, 1 Kin.
2:20.

1

a *Jesus, parables*
of, vs. 3-52;
Matt. 1:21.
b *Sea of Galilee*,
Matt. 4:18.

2

c *Popularity of Je-*
sus, Johr 6:15.
d *Ship*, 2 Chr.
8:18.

3

e *Parables, of Je-*
sus, Ezek. 20:49.
f *Minister, likened*
to sower, Rom.
15:16.
g *Agriculture, fig-*
urative, Gen.
3:23.

4

h *Unfruitfulness*,
vs. 4-6; Matt.
7:19.

5

i *Character, insta-*
bility of, Phil.
2:15.
j *Instability*, Jas.
1:8.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people, behold, ^ohis ^pmother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And ^rhe stretched forth his hand toward his ^sdisciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For ^uwhosoever shall ^vdo the ^wwill of my ^xFather which is in ^yheaven, the same is my ^zbrother, and sister, and ^amother.

CHAPTER 13

The parable of the sower, 18 and its exposition. 24 The parable of the tares, 31 of the mustard seed, 33 of the leaven, 44 of the hidden treasure, 45 of the pearl, 47 and of the net cast into the sea. 53 Jesus is rejected by his own countrymen.

THE same day went ^aJē'sus out of the house, and sat by the ^bsea side.

2 And ^cgreat multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ^dship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And ^ehe spake many things unto them in ^fparables, saying, Behold, a ^gsower went forth to ^hsow;

4 And ⁱwhen he sowed, some ^jseeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had ^kno deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had ^lno root, they ^mwithered away.

7 And some fell among ⁿthorns; and the thorns sprung up, and ^ochoked them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth ^pfruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him ^qhear.

10 ¶ And the ^rdisciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest ^sthou unto them in ^tparables?

11 ^uHe answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto ^vyou to ^wknow the ^xmysteries of the ^ykingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 For ^zwhosoever ^ahath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him ^bshall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak ^cI to them in ^dparables: because they ^eseeing ^fsee not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is ^gfulfilled the ^hprophecy of ⁱĒ-šā'ias, which saith, By hearing ^jye shall hear, and ^kshall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For ^lthis people's heart is ^mwaxed gross, and ⁿtheir ears are ^odull of hearing, and ^ptheir ^qeyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with ^rtheir eyes, and hear with ^stheir ears, and should understand with ^ttheir heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 But blessed ^uare your eyes, for they ^vsee: and your ears, for they ^whear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That many ^xprophets and righteous ^ymen have ^zdesired to see ^athose things which ye see, and

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

7

k *Thorn, figurative*,
Hos. 2:6.

8

l *Righteousness*,
Psa. 15:2.

9

m *Spiritual Under-*
standing, Luke
8:8.

10

n *Apostles*, Luke
6:13.

11

o *Righteous, prom-*
ises to, Psa. 64:
10.

p *Wisdom, spiri-*
tual, from God,
Prov. 2:2.

q *Mysteries, of re-*
demption, Mark
4:11.

12

r *Proverbs*, 1 Sam.
24:13.

s *Prosperity*, Eccl.
7:14.

t *Opportunity, lost*,
Gal. 6:10.

u *Wicked, punish-*
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

13

v *Ezek.* 12:2.

w *Spiritual Blind-*
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

x *Unbelief*, Heb.
3:12.

14

y *Moral Insensibi-*
lity, Luke 8:10.

z *Prophecies, ful-*
filled, Dan. 9:24.

a *Cr, Isaiah*, Isa.
1:1.

b *Hearers*, Rom.
2:13.

c *Spiritual Blind-*
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

d *Unbelief*, Heb.
3:12.

15

e *Reprobates*, 1 Cor.
9:27.

f *Deafness, figu-*
rative, Matt. 11:5.

g *Obduracy*, Prov.
29:1.

h *Eye, figurative*,
Matt. 6:22.

16

i *Knowledge, of*
salvation, Luke
11:52.

j *Wisdom, spiri-*
tual, Prov. 2:2.

17

k *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.

l *Spiritual Desire*,
Psa. 42:1.

m *Messianic Hope*,
Gen. 49:10.

* **SOWER.** *Parable of the*, Matt. 13:3-8; Mark 4:3-20; Luke 8:5-8. *Sowing*, Eccl. 11:4; Isa. 28:25.

Figurative, Job 4:8; Psa. 126:5; Prov. 11:18; Isa. 32:20; Hos. 8:7; 10:12; Gal. 6:7, 8.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/t7p0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

n *Gospel*, Mark
13:10.

18

o *Parables*, of *Jes-*
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

19

p *Word of God*,
likened to seed,
Psa. 119:9.

q *Doctrines of Jes-*
sus, vs. 18-23;
John 7:16.

r *Truth*, John
18:37.

s *Satan*, Matt.
4:10.

t *Agriculture*, *fig-*
urative, Gen.
3:23.

21

u *Character*, *instabi-*
lity, of Phil.
2:15.

v *Instability*, Jas.
1:8.

w *Faith*, *trial of*,
Mark 11:22.

x *Backsliding*,
temptations to,
Hos. 11:7.

y *Persecution*, *of*
the righteous,
John 15:20.

z *Backsliders*, Jer.
3:22.

1 R. V. straight-
way he stum-
bleth.

22

a *Doctrines of Jes-*
sus, John 7:16.

b *Word of God*,
Psa. 119:9.

c *Truth*, John
18:37.

d *Thorn*, *figurative*,
Hos. 2:6.

e *Anxiety*, 1 Pet.
5:7.

f *Worldliness*,
chokes the word,
1 John 2:15.

g *Backsliding*,
temptations to,
Hos. 11:7.

h *Conetousness*,
warnings against,
Isa. 57:17.

i *Riches*, *a snare*,
Eccl. 4:8.

j *Unfruitfulness*,
Matt. 7:19.

23

k *Righteous*, *de-*
scribed, Psa. 64:
10.

l *Wisdom*, *spiritual*,
Prov. 2:2. m *Spiritual Understanding*, Luke
8:8. n *Righteousness*, Psa. 15:2.

24 o *Parables*, Ezek. 20:49. p *Jesus*, *parables of*, Matt. 1:21.
q *Jesus*, *kingdom of*, Matt. 1:21. r *Agriculture*, *figurative*, Gen. 3:23.
s *Gospel*, *likened to good seed*, Mark 13:10.

† KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, Matt. 18:33; 19:14; Mark 10:14; Luke 18:16. Likened, to a man who sowed good seed Matt. 13:24-30, 38-43; Mark 4:26-29; to a grain of mustard seed, Matt. 13:31, 32; Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18, 19; to leaven, Matt. 13:33; Luke 13:21; to a treasure, Matt. 13:44; to a pearl, Matt. 13:45; to a net, Matt. 13:47-50; to a king who called his servants to a reckoning, Matt. 18:23-35; to a householder, Matt. 20:1-16; to a king who made a marriage feast for his son, Matt. 22:2-14; Luke 14:16-24; to ten virgins, Matt. 25:1-13; to a man traveling into a far country, who called his servants, and delivered to them his goods, Matt. 25:14-30; Luke 19:12-27.

have not seen *them*; and to hear *those* ⁿ*things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.

18 ¶ Hear ye therefore the ^oparable of the ^ssower.

19 When any one heareth the ^{p, a, r}word of the kingdom, and ^cunderstandeth *it* not, then cometh the ^swicked one, and catcheth ^taway that which was [']sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the ^{p, a, r}seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet ^{v, u}hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when ^{w, x}tribulation or ^ypersecution ariseth because of the ^rword, [']by and by [']he is offended.

22 He also that received ^{a, b, c}seed among the ^dthorns is he that heareth the ^{a, b, c}word; and the ^{e, f, g}care of this world, and the ^hdeceitfulness of ^{g, i}riches, choke the word, and he becometh ^junfruitful.

23 But ^khe that received ^{a, b, c}seed into the good ground is he that heareth the ^{a, b, c}word, and ^{l, m}understandeth *it*; which also beareth ⁿfruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another ^oparable put ^phe forth unto them, saying, The ^{t, q}kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which [']sowed ^sgood seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his ^{u, v}enemy came and sowed ^wtares among the ^{k, x}wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the ^wtares also.

27 So the ^yservants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An ^{t, u}enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the ^zwheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the ^{a, b}harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the ^creapers, ^dGather ye together first the ^etares, and bind them in bundles to [']burn them: but gather the ^fwheat into my ^{h, i}barn.

31 ¶ Another ^jparable put he forth unto them, saying, The ^{t, k, l}kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of ^mmustard seed, which a man took, and ⁿsowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the ^obirds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ Another ^jparable spake he unto them; The ^{t, k, l}kingdom of heaven is like unto ^{p, q}leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

25

t *Enemy*, *figura-*
tive, Prov. 24:17.

u *Satan*, Matt.
4:10.

v *Malice*, *the wick-*
ed filled with,
Eph. 4:31.

w *Influence*, *evil*,
1 Cor. 7:14.

x *Wheat*, *parables*
of, Ezra 6:9.

27

y *Servant*, Jer.
2:14.

29

z *Righteous*, *com-*
pared to wheat,
Psa. 64:10.

30

a *Harvest*, *figura-*
tive, Ex. 34:21.

b *Judgment*, *the*
general, 2 Pet.
3:7.

c *Angel*, *junctions*
of, Heb. 1:13.

d *Satan*, *kingdom*
of, to be *de-*
stroyed, Matt.
4:10.

e *Wicked*, *punish-*
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

f *Hell*, Mark 9:43.

g *Righteous*, *prom-*
ises to, Psa. 64:
10.

h *Barn*, Prov. 3:10.

i *Heaven*, *future*
home of the right-
eous, Luke 18:22.

31

j *Parables*, Ezek.
20:49.

k *Jesus*, *kingdom*
of, Matt. 1:21.

l *Church*, *prophe-*
cies concerning
its prosperity,
Matt. 16:18.

m *Gospel*, *likened*
to a mustard seed,
Mark 13:10.

n *Agriculture*,
figurative, Gen.
3:23.

32

o *Birds*, Eccl. 12:4.

33

p *Leaven*, *parables*
of, Lev. 23:17.

q *Gospel*, *likened to*
leaven, Mark 13:
10.

Is not of this world, John 18:36. Is not meat and drink, Rom. 14:17.

The burden of the preaching, of John the Baptist, Matt. 3:2; of Jesus, Matt. 4:17; Luke 4:43; 9:11; of the disciples, Luke 9:2; 10:11. Mysteries of, Luke 8:10. Keys of, Matt. 16:19. Glad tidings of, Luke 8:1. Rich enter with difficulty, Matt. 19:23, 24; Mark 10:23-25; Luke 18:24, 25, 29, 30.

See footnotes: CHURCH, Matt. 16:18; JESUS, Kingdom of, Matt. 1:21.

† MUSTARD SEED. The kingdom of heaven compared to, Matt. 13:31, 32; Mark 4:31, 32; Luke 13:19. Faith compared to, Matt. 17:20.

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

34

r *Jesus, parables*
of, Matt. 1:21.

35

s *Prophecies, con-*
cerning Jesus
and their fulfill-
ment, Gen. 12:3.

t *Prophets, Isa.*
3:2.

u Psa. 78:2.

36

v *Disciples, Matt.*
9:14.

37

w *Truth, John*
18:37.

x *Doctrines of Je-*
sus, John 7:16.

y *Word of God,*
Psa. 119:9

z *Jesus, humanity*
of, Matt. 1:21.

38

a *Righteous, de-*
scribed, Psa.
64:10.

b *Wicked, de-*
scribed, Psa. 73:3.

39

c *Enemy, figura-*
tive, Prov. 24:17.

d *Satan, Matt.*
4:10.

e *Harvest, figura-*
tive, Ex. 34:21.

f *Judgment, the*
general, 2 Pet.
3:7.

g *Angel, junctions*
of, Heb. 1:13.

41

h *Jesus, humanity*
of, Matt. 1:21.

i *Jesus, king,*
Matt. 1:21.

l R. V. cause
stumbling,

42

j *Wicked, punish-*
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

k *Furnace, figura-*
tive, Prov. 17:3.

l *Hell, Mark 9:43.*

m *Fire, figurative,*
Ex. 12:8.

n *Gnashing of*
Teeth, Job 16:9.

43

o *Righteous, com-*
pared to the sun,
Psa. 64:10.

p *Righteous, prom-*
ises to, Psa. 64:
10.

q *Heaven, the fu-*
ture home of the
righteous, Luke
18:22. *r* *Spiritual Adoption,*
Rom. 8:15. *s* *God,*
fatherhood of, taught by Jesus,
Gen. 2:2. *t* *Spiritual Understanding,*
Luke 8:8. **44** *u* *Parables, of Jesus,*
Ezek. 20:49.

34 All these things spake *Jē*-
sus unto the multitude in *parables*;
and without a parable
spake he not unto them:

35 That *it* might be fulfilled
which was spoken by the *prophet*,
saying, *I* will open my
mouth in *parables*; I will utter
things which have been kept se-
cret from the foundation of the
world.

36 ¶ Then *Jē*-*sus* sent the mul-
titude away, and went into the
house: and his *disciples* came
unto him, saying, Declare unto
us the *parable* of the tares of
the field.

37 He answered and said un-
to them, He that soweth the
good seed is the *Son* of
man;

38 The field is the world; the
good seed are the *children* of
the kingdom; but the tares are
the *children* of the wicked
one;

39 The *enemy* that sowed
them is the *devil*; the *harvest*
is the *end* of the world; and
the reapers are the *angels*.

40 As therefore the tares are
gathered and burned in the fire;
so shall *it* be in the *end* of this
world.

41 The *Son* of man shall send
forth his *angels*, and they shall
gather out of *his* *kingdom* all
things that *offend*, and them
which do iniquity;

42 And shall *cast* them into
a *furnace* of *fire*: there shall
be *wailing* and *gnashing* of
teeth.

43 Then shall the *righteous*
shine forth as the sun in the
kingdom of *their* *Father*.
Who hath ears to hear, let
him *hear*.

44 ¶ Again, *the* *kingdom*
of heaven is like unto *treasure*
hid in a field; the which when a
man hath found, he hideth, and
for *joy* thereof goeth and *sell-*
eth all that he hath, and buyeth
that field.

45 ¶ Again, *the* *kingdom*
of heaven is like unto a *merchant*
man, seeking goodly *pearls*:
46 Who, when he had found
one *pearl* of great price, went
and *sold* all that he had, and
bought it.

47 ¶ Again, *the* *kingdom*
of heaven is like unto a net, that
was cast into the sea, and gather-
ed of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full,
they drew to shore, and sat
down, and gathered the good
into vessels, but cast the *bad*
away.

49 So shall *it* be at the *end*
of the world: the *angels* shall
come forth, and *sever* the *wicked*
from among the *just*,

50 And shall *cast* *them* into
the *furnace* of *fire*: there
shall be *wailing* and *gnashing*
of teeth.

51 *Jē*-*sus* saith unto them,
Have ye *understood* all these
things? They say unto him,
Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them,
Therefore every *scribe* *which*
is *instructed* unto the *king-*
dom of heaven is like unto a man
that is an householder, which
bringeth forth out of his *treas-*
ure things new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, *that*
when *Jē*-*sus* had finished these
parables, *he* departed thence.

54 *And* when he was come in-
to his own country, he taught
them in their *synagogue*, inso-
much that they were astonished,
and said, Whence hath this *man*
this *wisdom*, and *these* mighty
works?

A.D. 31
See footnote, *Time*
Rev. 10:6.

v *Treasure, Luke*
12:33.

w *Gospel, likened to*
a treasure, Mark
13:10.

x *Joy, Psa. 5:11.*

y *Renunciation,*
Luke 5:11.

45

z *Merchant, Neh.*
3:32.

a *Pearl, Rev. 17:4.*

b *Gospel, likened to*
a pearl, Mark 13:
10.

46

c *Renunciation,*
Luke 5:11.

47

d *Parables, of Je-*
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

48

e *Wicked, punish-*
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

49

f *Judgment, the*
general, 2 Pet.
3:7.

g *Angel, junctions*
of, Heb. 1:13.

h *Sin, separates*
from God, Rom.
5:12.

i *Righteous, Psa.*
64:10.

50

j *Wicked, punish-*
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

k *Furnace, figura-*
tive, Prov. 17:3.

l *Hell, Mark 9:43.*

m *Fire, figurative,*
Ex. 12:8.

n *Gnashing of*
Teeth, Job 16:9.

51

o *Spiritual Under-*
standing, Luke
8:8.

52

p *Scribe, 1 Kin.*
4:3.

q *Minister, charac-*
ter and qualifi-
cations of, Rom.
15:16.

r *Treasure, figura-*
tive, Luke 12:33.

2 R. V. who hath
been made a
disciple to the

53

s *Parables, of Je-*
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

t *Jesus, returns to*
Nazareth, Matt.
1:21.

54

u Mark 6:1-6.

v *Synagogue, Matt.*
12:9.

w *Wisdom, spirit-*
ual, Prov. 2:2.

x *Miracles, Luke*
23:8.

¶ **SORROW.** Of the lost, Matt. 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; Luke 13:28; 16:23.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

55
y Joseph, Luke 3:23.
z Carpenter, 2 Kin. 12:11.

a Jesus, incarnation of, Matt. 1:21.
b Mother, 1 Kin. 2:20.
c Mary, Luke 1:27.
d Joses, Matt. 27:56.
e Mark 6:3.
f Or, Juda, Mark 6:3.

57
g Luke 4:24; John 4:44.
h Prophets, Isa. 3:2.
i Minister, discouragements of, Rom. 15:16.

58
j Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

1
a Rulers, wicked, instances of, Ex. 18:21.
b Fame of Jesus, Luke 5:15.

2
c Conscience, guilty, Acts 23:1.
d Conviction of Sin, instances of, John 16:8.
e John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

1 R. V. do these powers work in him.

3
f Malice, instances of, Eph. 4:31.
g Persecution, instances of, John 15:20.
h Imprisonment, Acts 12:4.
i Statecraft, women in, Prov. 28:2.
j Women, wicked, instances of, Prov. 31:10.
k Mark 6:17; Luke 3:19.

4 l *Reproof, faithfulness in*, Prov. 17:10. **5 m** *Public Opinion, kings influenced by*, John 12:42. **n** *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2. **6 o** *Birth-day*, Gen. 40:20.

55 Is not this the ^{y,z}carpenter's ^ason? is not his ^bmother called ^cMā'rŷ? and his ^ſbrethren, ⁺Jāmes, and ^dJō'sēs, and ^cSī'mon, and ⁱJū'das?

56 ^oAnd his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things?

57 And they were offended in him. But Jē'sus said unto them, A ^{h,i}prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their ⁱunbelief.

CHAPTER 14

Herod's opinion of Jesus. 3 Why John the Baptist was beheaded. 13 Jesus feeds five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes. 22 He walks on the sea. 34 As many as touch the hem of his garment are healed.

AT that time ^aJē'rōd the tetrarch heard of the ^bfame of Jē'sus,

^{2 c,d}And said unto his servants, This is ^eJōhn the Băp'tist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore ¹mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 ¶ For ^aJē'rōd had ^{i,g}laid hold on ^eJōhn, and bound him, and ^hput him in prison ⁱfor ^{†,j}Hē-rō'di-as' sake, his brother ^kPhīl'ip's wife.

4 For ^eJōhn ^lsaid unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when ^{*}he would have put ^ehim to death, he ^mfeared the multitude, because they counted him as a ⁿprophet.

6 But when ^{*}Hēr'od's ^obirth-day was kept, the daughter of

^{†,j}Hē-rō'di-as ^vdanced before them, and pleased Hēr'od.

7 Whereupon he promised with an ^aoath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before ^rinstructed of her [†]mother, said, Give me here ^eJōhn Băp'tist's head in a ^scharger.

9 And the ^{*}king was sorry: nevertheless for the ^aoath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

10 And ^{*}he sent, and ^{†,l,u,v}beheaded Jōhn in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a ^scharger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her [†]mother.

12 And ^ehis ^wdisciples came, and took up the body, and ^aburied it, and went and told Jē'sus.

13 ¶ When ^yJē'sus heard of *it*, he departed thence by ^zship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they ^afollowed ^bhim on foot out of the cities.

14 And ^{c,d}Jē'sus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with ^ecompassion toward them, and he ^{i,g}healed their sick.

15 ¶ ^hAnd when it was evening, his disciples came to him, ⁱsaying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jē'sus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

p Dancing, Eccl. 3:4.

7
q Oath, Num. 5:19.

8
r Complicity, instances of, Prov. 29:24.

s Charger, Ezra 1:9.

10
t Homicide, felonious, Deut. 5:17.
u Punishment, death penalty, Lev. 26:41.
v Death, penalty, Num. 23:10.

12
w Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
x Burial, Acts 8:2.

13
y Jesus, life of, Matt. 1:21.
z Ship, 2 Chr. 8:18.

a Popularity of Jesus, John 6:15.
b Jesus, received, Matt. 1:21.

14
c Jesus, miracles of, Matt. 1:21.
d Jesus, love of, Matt. 1:21.

e Jesus, compassion of, Matt. 1:21.

f Healing, by Jesus, Acts 4:22.
g Miracles, Luke 23:8.

15
h Mark 6:35-44; Luke 9:12-17; John 6:5-13.
i Borrowing Trouble, instances of, Matt. 6:25.

§ **BROTHERS OF JESUS**, Matt. 12:46; 13:55; Mark 3:31, 32; 6:3; John 7:3, 5; Acts 1:14; 1 Cor. 9:5; Gal. 1:19.

+ **JAMES**. Brother of Jesus, Matt. 13:55; Mark 6:3; Gal. 1:19. *Epistle of*, Jas. 1:1.

Whether this James is identical with James the son of Alphaeus is one of the most difficult questions in the biographical history of the gospels. For full discussion of the subject the reader is referred to commentaries and biographical works.

* **HEROD**. Tetrarch of Galilee, Luke 3:1; 23:7. *Incest*

of, Matt. 14:3, 4; Mark 6:17-19. *Beheads John the Baptist*, Matt. 14:3-11; Mark 6:16-28; Luke 9:9. *Mistakes Jesus for John*, Matt. 14:1, 2, 6-12; Mark 6:14-16, 21-29; Luke 9:7-9. *Desires to see Jesus*, Luke 9:7, 8; 23:8. *Tyranny of*, Luke 13:31, 32. *Jesus tried by*, Luke 23:6-12, 15; Acts 4:27.

† **HERODIAS**. Daughter of Aristobulus, Matt. 14:3, 6; Mark 6:17, 19, 22; Luke 3:19.

‡ **BEHEADING**. *Of John*, Matt. 14:10; Mark 6:27; Luke 9:9. *Of James*, Acts 12:2. *Of the martyrs*, Rev. 20:4. See footnote, PUNISHMENT, Lev. 26:41.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

17
f Fish, Matt.
17:27.

19
k Prayers, of *Jesus*,
Luke 5:16.
l Thanksgiving for
Food, Luke 24:
30.

20
m Basket, Ex. 29:3.

22
n Mark 6:45-51;
John 6:15-21.
o Ship, 2 Chr. 8:18.

23
p Jesus, *prayers of*,
Matt. 1:21.
q Prayer, *secret*,
Acts 6:4.

24
r Sea of Galilee,
Matt. 4:18.

25
s Time, *division*
of, into watches,
Rev. 10:6.

t Water, 1 Kin.
17:10.

26
2 R. V. an appar-
ition;

27
u Afflictions, *con-*
solation in, Psa.
34:19.

28
v Peter, Mark 5:37.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five ^lloaves, and two ^ffishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five ^lloaves, and the two ^ffishes, and looking up to heaven, ^ehe ^kblessed, and brake, and ^ggave the loaves to *his* ^hdisciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And ^qthey did all eat, and were filled: and they ^stook up of the fragments that remained twelve ^mbaskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ ⁿAnd straightway Jē'sus constrained his ^hdisciples to get into a ^oship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, ^phe went up into a mountain apart to ^qpray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ^oship was now in the midst of the ^rsea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth ^swatch of the night ^tJē'sus went unto them, walking on the ^r'sea.

26 And when the ^hdisciples saw ⁺him walking on the ^r'sea, they were troubled, saying, It is ^aa spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jē'sus spake unto them, saying, ^uBe of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And ^vPē'tēr answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou,

bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when ^vPē'tēr was come down out of the ^oship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'sus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was ^wafraid; and beginning to sink, he ^xcried, saying, ^vLord, save me.

31 And immediately Jē'sus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little ^zfaith, wherefore didst thou ^xdoubt?

32 And when they were come into the ^aship, ^bthe wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ^aship came and ^cworshipped ^dhim, saying, Of a truth ^ethou art the ^oSon of God.

34 ¶ ^hAnd when they were gone over, they came into the land of Ġēn-nēs'a-rēt.

35 And when the men of that place had ⁱknowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were ^jdis-eased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were ^{b, i, k}made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15

Jesus reproves the scribes and Pharisees on account of their traditions; 10 teaches that what goes into the mouth defiles not a man; 21 heals the daughter of a woman of Canaan, and many others; 32 and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feeds four thousand men, beside women and children.

THEN came to ^vJē'sus ^ascribes and ^aPhār'ī-sees, which were of ^eJē-ru'sā-lēm, saying,

2 Why do thy ⁱdisciples transgress the ^{*. g. h}tradition of the

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

30
w Cowardice, in-
stances of, Lev.
26:36.

x Doubting, exem-
plified, Rom. 14:
23.

y Adversity, prayer
in, Psa. 10:6.

31
z Faith in Christ,
John 6:69.

32
a Ship, 2 Chr. 8:18.

b Miracles, of Je-
sus, Luke 23:8.

33
c Jesus, worship
of, Matt. 1:21.

d Jesus, received,
Matt. 1:21.

e Confession of
Christ, Luke
12:8.

f Faith in Christ,
John 6:69.

g Jesus, divinity
of, Matt. 1:21.

34
h Mark 6:53-56.

35
i Popularity of Je-
sus, John 6:15.

j Disease, healing
of, Ex. 15:26.

36
k Jesus, miracles
of, Matt. 1:21.

1
a Mark 7:1-23.

b Jesus, justifies
disciples in dis-
regarding tradi-
tions, Matt. 1:21.

c Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.

d Pharisees, Matt.
15:12.

e Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.

2
f Apostles, Luke
6:13.

g Commandments
of Men, Mark
7:7.

h Purification, tra-
ditions concern-
ing, Num. 19:19.

|| **LOAVES.** *Miracle*, of the five, Matt. 14:15-21; 16:9; Mark 6:37-44; Luke 9:12-17; John 6:5-13; of the seven, Matt. 15:34-38; 16:10; Mark 8:1-10.
See footnote, BREAD, Ezek. 4:13.
§ **FRUGALITY.** Prov. 21:17, 20; 23:20, 21.
Enjoined by Jesus, John 6:12.
Cloak of covetousness, Mark 14:4, 5.
Instances of, Matt. 14:20; 15:37.

+ **JESUS WALKS ON THE SEA**, Matt. 14:25-33; Mark 6:48-52; John 6:19-21.

* **TRADITION.** *The decisions and minor precepts taught by Paul*, 1 Cor. 11:2 [R. V.]; 2 Thess. 2:15; 3:6.
Commandments of men, Matt. 12:1-8; 15:2-6; Mark 7: 3-9; Luke 6:1-11; Gal. 1:14; Col. 2:8; 1 Pet. 1:18. *Not authoritative*, Matt. 15:2-9.

Generated on 2020-10-06 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7p0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

i Senate, Num.
11:16.

j Ceremonial
Washings, Ex.
19:10.

k Hand, ceremonial
washing of, Ezra
10:19.

l Fasting, ablutions
before, Gen. 18:8.

3

m Disobedience to
God, Eph. 5:6.

n Word of God,
Psa. 119:9.

4

o Ex. 20:12.

p Commandment,
enjoining rever-
ence for parents,
Deut. 8:2.

q Children, com-
mandments to,
Mark 10:14.

r Parents, to be
reverenced, 2 Cor.
12:14.

s Ex. 21:17.

t Cursing, of par-
ents, Lev. 24:11.

u Punishment,
death penalty,
Lev. 26:41.

1 R. V. speaketh
evil of

5

v False Teachers,
2 Pet. 2:1.

2 R.V. That where-
with thou might-
est have been
profited by me
is given to God;

7

w Hypocrisy, Jas.
3:17.

x Or, *Isaiah*, Isa.
1:1.

y Prophecies, Dan.
9:24.

8

2 Isa. 29:13.

9

a Minister, false
and corrupt,
Rom. 15:16.

b False Teachers,
2 Pet. 2:1.

c Commandments
of Men, Mark
7:7.

11

d Defilement, Lev.
5:2.

12

e Apostles, Luke
6:13.

13

f God, fatherhood
of, Gen. 2:2.

ⁱelders ? for they ^lwash not their
^khands when they ^leat bread.

3 But ^hhe answered and said
unto them, Why do ye also
^mtransgress the ⁿcommandment
of God by your ^{*.g.h}tradition ?

4 For God commanded, say-
ing, ^{o.p.g}Honour thy ^lfather and
^lmother: and, ^sHe that ^lcurseth
father or mother, let him ^udie
the death.

5 But ^vye say, Whosoever shall
say to ^hhis father or ^hhis mother,
²It is a gift, by whatsoever thou
mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father
or his mother, *he shall be free*.
Thus have ^vye made the com-
mandment of God of none effect
by your ^{*.}tradition.

7 ^Ye ^whypocrites, well did
^xE-šā'ias ^yprophecy of you,
saying,

8 ^{u.z}This people draweth nigh
unto me with their mouth, and
honoureth me with ^htheir lips;
^wbut their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain ^{a.b}they do wor-
ship me, teaching ^{for} doctrines
the ^ccommandments of men.

10 ¶ And he called the multi-
tude, and said unto them, Hear,
and understand:

11 Not that which goeth into
the mouth defileth a man; but
that which cometh out of the
mouth, this ^ddefileth a man.

12 Then came his ^edisciples,
and said unto him, Knowest
thou that the [†]Phār'ī-seeꝰ were
offended, after they heard this
saying ?

13 But he answered and said,
Every plant, which my heavenly
[†]Father hath not planted, shall
be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: ^gthey be
^hblind ^{a.b}leaders of the blind.
ⁱAnd if the blind lead the blind,
both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered ⁱPe'tēr and
said unto him, Declare unto us
this ^kparable.

16 And Jē'sus said, Are ye also
yet without ^lunderstanding ?

17 ^mDo not ye yet understand,
that whatsoever entereth in at
the mouth goeth into the belly,
and is cast out into the draught ?

18 ⁿBut those things which pro-
ceed out of the mouth come forth
from the ^oheart; and they ^adefile
the man.

19 For out of the ^{o.p}heart pro-
ceed ^qevil thoughts, ^rmurders,
^sadulteries, fornications, ^tthefts,
^{u.v}false witness, ^{3.w}blasphemies:

20 These are *the things* which
^adefile a man: but to eat with
^runwashen hands defileth not a
man.

21 ¶ ^yThen Jē'sus went thence,
and departed into the coasts of
^zTyre and ^aSī'dōn.

22 And, behold, a ^bwoman of
Cā'nāan came out of the same
coasts, and ^ccried unto him, say-
ing, ^dHave mercy on me, O
Lord, *thou* ^eson of ⁱDā'vid; ^gmy
daughter is grievously vexed
with a ^hdevil.

23 But he answered her not a
word. And his ^{i.j}disciples came
and besought him, saying, Send
her away; for she crieth after
us.

24 But he answered and said,
^kI am not sent but unto the lost
^lsheep of the house of İ's'ra-el.

25 Then came she and wor-
^{23 i} Apostles, Luke 6:13. ^j Minister, intolerance of, Rom. 15:16.
^{24 k} Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21. ^l Sheep, figurative, Deut. 32:14.

A.D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

14

g Wicked, com-
pared to the blind,
Psa. 73:3.

h Spiritual Blind-
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

i Luke 6:39.

15

j Peter, Mark 5:37.

k Parables, of Je-
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

16

l Spiritual Under-
standing, Luke
8:8.

17

m Mark 7:15.

18

n Mark 7:20-23.

o Heart, Psa.
44:21.

19

p Depravity, Job
15:14.

q Evil Imagina-
tion, Gen. 6:5.

r Homicide, feloni-
ous, Deut. 5:17.

s Adultery, Lev.
20:10.

t Theft, Mark 7:22.

u False Witness,
Matt. 19:18.

v Falsehood, Job
21:34.

w Blasphemy,
2 Sam. 12:14.

3 R. V. railings:

20

x Ceremonial
Washings, Ex.
19:10.

21

y Mark 7:24-30.

z Tyre, Josh.
19:29.

a Or, *Zidon*, Ezek.
28:21.

22

b Mark 7:24-30.

c Adversity, prayer
in, Psa. 10:6.

d Faith in Christ,
John 6:69.

e Jesus, names of,
Matt. 1:21.

f David, Jesus
called son of,
1 Sam. 16:13.

g Meditation, Gal.
3:19.

h Demons, Matt.
4:24.

† PHARISEES. A sect of the Jews, Acts 15:5. Doc-
trines of, Matt. 15:9; concerning the resurrection, Acts 23:6,
8; concerning association with publicans and sinners, Matt.
9:11-13.

Traditions of: In regard to, fasting, Matt. 9:14; Luke 18:
12; the washing of hands, Matt. 15:1, 2; Mark 7:1-15; Luke
11:37, 38; the duty of children to parents, Matt. 15:4-9; Mark
7:10-12; the Sabbath, Matt. 12:2-8; Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-11.
Denounced by Jesus, Matt. 23:2-36; Luke 11:39-44. Hy-
pocrisy of, reproved, by John, Matt. 3:7-10; by Jesus, Matt.

6:2-8, 16-18; 15:1-9; 16:1-12; 21:33-46; 23:2-33; Mark 7:6-
15; Luke 11:14-54; 12:1; 15:1-9; 16:14, 15. Reject John,
Luke 7:30. Reject Christ, Matt. 12:38-45; 15:12; John 7:48.
Come to Jesus with questions, Matt. 19:3; 22:15-22. Perse-
cute Jesus, Matt. 12:14, 24; Mark 3:6; 8:11; Luke 11:16;
John 11:47-53.

Minister to Jesus, Luke 7:36; 11:37; 14:1. Become disciples
of Jesus, John 3:1; Acts 15:5.
Paul, a Pharisee, Acts 23:6; 26:5.
See footnote, SADDUCEES, Matt. 22:23.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:8.

25

m *Jesus, worship of*, Matt. 1:21.
n *Prayer, impurity in*, Acts 6:4.

26

o *Dog*, 1Kin. 21:19.

27

p *Humility, exemplified*, Prov. 22:4.

28

q *Faith in Christ*, John 6:69.

r *Jesus, miracles of*, Matt. 1:21.

s *Miracles*, Luke 23:8.

29

t *Mark* 7:31-37.

u *Galilee*, Mark 6:21.

30

v *Popularity of Jesus*, John 6:15.

w *Lameness*, Lev. 21:18.

x *Blindness*, 2 Kin. 6:18.

y *Dumb*, Ex. 4:11.

z *Healing, by Jesus*, Acts 4:22.

31

a *Jesus, received*, Matt. 1:21.

b *Glorifying God*, Luke 5:25.

32

c *Mark* 8:1-9.

d *Jesus, compassion of*, Matt. 1:21.

e *Jesus, love of*, Matt. 1:21.

f *Hunger*, Neh. 9:15.

33

g *Apostles*, Luke 6:13.

h *Bread*, Ezek. 4:13.

shipped ^mhim, ⁿsaying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to ^odogs.

27 And she said, ^pTruth, Lord: yet the ^odogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jē'sus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy ^qfaith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was ^{r,s}made whole from that very hour.

29 ¶ ^tAnd Jē'sus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of ^uGāl'i-lee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And ^vgreat multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* ^wlame, ^xblind, ^ydumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jē'sus' feet; and ^zhe ^{s,2}healed them:

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the ^ydumb ^sto speak, the maimed ^sto be whole, the ^wlame ^sto walk, and the ^xblind to see: ^aand they ^bglorified the God of Ī's'ra-el.

32 ¶ ^cThen Jē'sus called his disciples unto *him*, and said, I have ^{d,e}compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away ^ffasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his ^gdisciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much ^hbread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jē'sus saith unto them, How many ⁱloaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little ^jfishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven ⁱloaves and the ^jfishes, and ^kgave ^lthanks, and brake *them*, and ^mgave to his ^odisciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And ^mthey did all eat, and were filled: and they ⁿtook up of the broken *meat* that was left seven ^obaskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of ⁴Māg'da-lā.

CHAPTER 16

The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warns his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. 13 What the people think of Jesus. 16 and Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus foretells his own death and resurrection. 24 Those who will follow him must take up their cross.

THE ^bPhā'r'i-see's also with the ^cSād'du-gee's came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a ^dsign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, ^e*It will be fair weather*: for the sky is red.

3 And in the morning, *It will be foul weather* to day: for the sky is red and lowring. ^{f,g}*O ye hypocrites*, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye ^hnot discern the signs of the times?

4 ⁱA wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a ^{d,i}sign; and ^kthere shall no sign

Weather, forecast of, Matt. 16:2, 3.

Tempest stilled by Jesus, Matt. 8:24-27; Luke 8:22-25. *The autumnal storms on the Mediterranean*, Acts 27:9-20, 27.

Phenomena of: *The deluge*, Gen. 7:4, 10-12. *Plagues of hail, thunder, and lightning in Egypt*, Ex. 9:22-28, 34; Psa. 78:23, 47, 48. *East wind that divided the Red Sea*, Ex. 14:21. *Dew on Gideon's fleece*, Judg. 6:36-40. *The whirlwind which carried Elijah to heaven*, 2 Kin. 2:1, 11. *Thunder discomfits the Philistine army*, 1 Sam. 7:10. *Wind destroyed Job's children*, Job 1:18, 19.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

34

i *Loaves*, Matt. 14:17.

j *Fish*, Matt. 17:27.

36

k *Jesus, prayers of*, Matt. 1:21.

l *Thanksgiving by Jesus*, Matt. 11:25.

m *Miracles*, Luke 23:8.

37

n *Frugality, instances of*, Matt. 14:20.

o *Basket*, Ex. 29:3.

39

4 *R. V. Magadan.*

1

a *Mark* 8:10-12; Luke 12:54-57.

b *Pharisees, reproved by Jesus*, Matt. 15:12.

c *Sadducees*, Matt. 22:23.

d *Miracles, demanded by unbelievers*, Luke 23:8.

2

e *Job* 37:22.

3

f *Luke* 12:56.

g *Reproof*, Prov. 17:10.

h *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.

i *Sign, a token*, Mark 8:11.

4

j *Matt.* 12:39.

k *Jesus, refuses to give sign to Pharisees*, Matt. 1:21.

* **METEOROLOGY**, Gen. 2:5, 6; 27:39; Job 26:8; Psa. 104:19; 107:25; Eccl. 11:3; Isa. 50:3; Jer. 10:13; 51:16; Amos 9:6; Nah. 1:3; Matt. 24:27; John 3:8; Acts 27:14. *Weather affected by good men's prayers*, 1 Sam. 12:16-18; 1 Kin. 18:41-45; Jas. 5:17, 18.

In the land of Uz, Job 27:20, 21; 28:24-27; 29:19; 36:27-33; 37:6-22; 38:8-11, 22, 24-37. *In Palestine*, Psa. 18:10-15; 29:3-10; 48:7; 65:8-12; 133:3; 135:6, 7; 147:7, 8; 148:7, 8; Prov. 25:23; 26:1; 30:4; Eccl. 1:6, 7; Hos. 6:4; 13:15.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

l Or, *Jonah*, *Jonah*
1:1.

5
m *Apostles*, *Luke*
6:13.

n *Mark* 8:14-21.

o *Bread*, *Ezek.*
4:13.

6
p *Luke* 12:1.
q *Watchfulness, en-
joined against
false teachers*,
Matt. 24:42.

r *Leaven, figura-
tive*, *Lev.* 23:17.

s *Hypocrisy, warn-
ings against*, *Jas.*
3:17.

t *Self-righteous-
ness*, *Luke* 18:11.

u *False Teachers*,
2 *Pet.* 2:1.

8
v *Faith in Christ*,
John 6:69.

9
w *Spiritual Blind-
ness*, 2 *Cor.* 4:4.

x *Loaves*, *Matt.*
14:17.

y *Miracles, of Je-
sus*, *Luke* 23:8.

be given unto it, but the sign of
the prophet ^lJō'nas. And he left
them, and departed.

5 ¶ And when his ^mdisciples
were come to the other side,
ⁿthey had forgotten to take
^obread.

6 Then Jē'sus said unto them,
^{p,q}Take heed and beware of the
^{r,s,t}leaven of the ^{b,u}Phār'ī-seeš
and of the ^{c,v}Sād'du-çeeš.

7 And they reasoned among
themselves, saying, *It is* because
we have taken no ^obread.

8 *Which* when Jē'sus per-
ceived, he said unto them, O ^{mye}
of little ^vfaith, why reason ye
among yourselves, because ye
have brought no ^obread?

9 Do ye ^wnot yet understand,
neither remember the five
^xloaves of the five thousand,
and how many baskets ye took
up?

10 Neither the seven ^xloaves
of the four thousand, and how
many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do ^wnot
understand that I spake *it* not to
you concerning ^obread, that ye
should beware of the ^{r,s,t}leaven
of the ^{b,u}Phār'ī-seeš and of the
^{c,v}Sād'du-çeeš?

12 Then understood they how
that he bade *them* not beware of
the ^zleaven of ^obread, but of the
¹doctrine of the ^{b,u}Phār'ī-seeš
and of the ^{c,v}Sād'du-çeeš.

13 ¶ ^aWhen Jē'sus came into
the coasts of [†]Çæs-a-rē'à Phī-
līp'pī, he asked his ^bdisciples,
saying, ^cWhom do mensay that I
the Son of man am?

14 And they said, *Some say that
thou art* ^aJōhn the Bāp'tist:
some, ^eĒ-lī'as; and others, [†]Jēr-
e-mī'as, or one of the ^qprophets.

15 He saith unto ^bthem, But
²whom say ye that I am?

16 And ^hSī'mon Pe'tēr an-
swered and said, ^{i,j}Thou art the
^kChrist, the ¹Son of the living
God.

17 And Jē'sus answered and
said unto him, Blessed art thou,
^hSī'mon Bār-jō'nā: for flesh and
blood hath not revealed ^mit unto
thee, but my ⁿFather which is in
^oheaven.

18 And ^pI say also unto thee,
Thou art ^hPe'tēr, and upon
this ^qrock I will build my
[†]church; and the ^rgates of ³hell
shall not prevail against it.

18 ^p Jesus, prophet, *Matt.* 1:21. ^q Rock, figurative, *Psa.*
78:15. ^r Gates, figurative, *Deut.* 3:5. ^s Hell, *Mark* 9:43. 3 R. V.
Hades

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

12
^z *Leaven*, *Lev.*
23:17.

1 R. V. teaching

13
^a *Mark* 8:27-30;
Luke 9:18-20.

^b *Apostles*, *Luke*
6:13.

^c *Public Opinion*,
John 12:42.

14
^d *John the Baptist*,
Luke 1:63.

^e Or, *Elijah*,
1 *Kin.* 17:11.

^f Or, *Jeremiah*,
Jer. 1:1.

^g *Prophets*, *Isa.*
3:2.

15
2 R. V. who

16
^h *Peter*, *Mark* 5:37.

ⁱ *Faith in Christ*,
exemplified, *John*
6:69.

^j *Confession of
Christ*, *Luke*
12:8.

^k *Jesus, Messiah*,
Matt. 1:21.

^l *Jesus, divinity of*,
Matt. 1:21.

17
^m *Wisdom, spiri-
tual*, *Prov.* 2:2.

ⁿ *God, fatherhood
of, taught by Je-
sus*, *Gen.* 2:2.

^o *Heaven, God's
dwelling place*,
Luke 18:22.

† ÇÆSAREA PHILIPPI, a city in the N. of Palestine.
Visited by *Jesus*, *Matt.* 16:13; *Mark* 8:27; *Luke* 9:18.

† CHURCH. The word Church is used here to express
the idea of an organized body of believers without regard to
the form of institution under which they are associated,
whether ancient or modern. No modern term in common
use describes the ancient politico-ecclesiastical institution
founded by Moses and existing at the time of our Savior.
To call the Jewish community a church, combining in itself,
as it did, social, political and ecclesiastical functions, may
seem, from some points of view, unwarranted, but to all in-
tents and purposes it was a church, and is so classed in this
topic. Its priests are classed as ministers and the places of
worship are classed as churches. Marginal topics opposite
verses containing the church idea employ the word church
in order to state the subject in the modern term.

Called, in the Old Testament, THE CONGREGATION, *Ex.* 12:
3, 6, 19, 47; 16:1, 2, 9, 10, 22; *Lev.* 4:13, 15; 10:17; 24:14;
ZION, 2 *Kin.* 19:21, 31; *Psa.* 9:11; 48:2, 11, 12; 74:2; 132:
13; 137:1; *Isa.* 35:10; 40:9; 49:14; 51:16; 52:1, 2, 7, 8;
60:14; 62:1, 11; *Jer.* 31:6; 50:5; *Lam.* 1:4; *Joel* 2:1, 15;
Rom. 9:33; 11:26; 1 *Pet.* 2:6; DAUGHTER OF ZION, *Isa.* 62:
11; *Zech.* 9:9; *Matt.* 21:5; *John* 12:15.

Called, in the New Testament, CHURCH, *Matt.* 16:18; 18:17;
Acts 2:47; 7:38; 20:28; 1 *Cor.* 11:18; 14:19, 23, 28, 33, 34;
15:9; *Gal.* 1:13; *Eph.* 1:22; 1 *Tim.* 3:15.

Described as: Assembly of the saints, *Psa.* 89:7. As-
sembly of the upright, *Psa.* 111:1. Body of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 2:
27; *Eph.* 4:12. Branch of God's planting, *Isa.* 60:21. Bride
of Christ, *Rev.* 21:9. Christ's body, *Rom.* 12:5; 1 *Cor.* 12:12;
27; *Eph.* 1:22, 23; 4:12; *Col.* 1:24. Church of God, *Acts* 20:28.
Church of the living God, 1 *Tim.* 3:15. Church of the firstborn,
Heb. 12:23. City of the living God, *Heb.* 12:22. Congregation

of saints, *Psa.* 149:1. Flock of God, 1 *Pet.* 5:2. Fold, *John*
10:16. General assembly of the firstborn, *Heb.* 12:23. Golden
candlestick, *Rev.* 1:20. Heavenly Jerusalem, *Heb.* 12:22. Holy
city, *Rev.* 21:2. Holy hill, *Psa.* 151:1. House, *Heb.* 3:6. House
of God, 1 *Tim.* 3:15; *Heb.* 10:21. Household of God, *Eph.*
2:19. Israel of God, *Gal.* 6:16. Joy of the whole earth, *Psa.*
48:1, 2, 11-13. Bride, *Rev.* 22:17. Lamb's wife, *Rev.* 19:
7-9; 21:9. Mount Zion, *Heb.* 12:22. Mountain of the
Lord's house, *Isa.* 2:2. New Jerusalem, *Rev.* 21:2. Perfection
of beauty, *Psa.* 50:2. Pillar and ground of the truth,
1 *Tim.* 3:15. River of gladness, *Psa.* 46:4, 5. Sought out,
a city not forsaken, *Isa.* 62:12. Spiritual house, 1 *Pet.* 2:5.
Temple of God, 1 *Cor.* 3:16, 17. Temple of the living God,
2 *Cor.* 6:16.

Barren, in the parable of the fruitless fig tree, *Luke* 13:6-9;
by the fig tree with nothing but leaves, *Matt.* 21:19, 20; *Mark*
11:13, 14. Corrupt, in the parables of the vineyard, *Isa.* 5:1-7;
Matt. 21:33-46; *Mark* 12:1-12; *Luke* 20:9-19.

God loves, *Isa.* 27:2, 3; 43:1-7; 49:14-17; *Jer.* 3:14, 15;
13:11.

God dwells in, *Psa.* 132:14.

Love for, *Psa.* 84:1-12; 102:14.
Manifested: By prayer for, *Psa.* 122:6-9; by distress at mis-
fortunes of, *Psa.* 137:1-6; *Isa.* 22:4; *Jer.* 9:1; 14:17; 51:50,
51; *Lam.* 2:11; 3:48-51; by joy at prosperity of, *Isa.* 66:10,
13, 14; by zeal for, *Isa.* 58:12; 62:1, 6, 7.

Mission of: To be custodians of the oracles of God, *Rom.*
3:2; 9:4. To bring peace, *Psa.* 22:27-31; *Isa.* 2:3, 4, 5; 11:
6-9; 52:1, 2, 7, 8; 61:1-3; 65:25; spiritual enlightenment, *Isa.*
2:3; 20:18, 19; *Joel* 2:26-32; *Hab.* 2:14; *Acts* 2:16-21; moral
transformation, *Isa.* 4:2-6; 32:3, 4, 15-17; 35:1, 2, 5-7; 44:3-
5; 55:10-13; *Zeph.* 3:9.

Prophecies concerning: Its universality, *Gen.* 12:3; *Isa.*

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D 32
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

- 19
- t* Apostles, authority of, Luke 6:13.
- u* Key, a symbol of authority, Judg. 3:25.
- v* Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.
- w* Minister, duties of, Rom. 15:16.
- x* Heaven, figurative, Luke 18:22.

20
y Prudence, instances of, 2 Chr. 2:12.

4 R. V. omits Jesus

21
z Jesus, foretells his death, Matt. 17:22.

a Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

b Apostles, Luke 6:13.

c Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

d Persecution, of Jesus, John 15:20.

e Senate, Num. 11:16.

f Priest, Lev. 1:5.

g Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.

h Resurrection, 1 Cor. 15:12.

22
i Peter, Mark 5:37.

j Presumption, Psa. 19:13.

23
k Reproof, faithfulness in, Prov. 17:10.

5 R. V. a stumblingblock

6 R. V. mindest

24 *l* Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10. *m* Commandment, enjoining self-denial and cross-bearing, Deut. 8:2. *n* Self-denial, Mark 8:34.

2:2; 40:5; 42:3, 4; 45:23; 52:10, 15; 54:1-5; 56:7, 8; 59:19; 60:1, 3-9; 66:12, 19, 23; Jer. 3:17; 4:2; 16:19; 31:7-9, 34; 33:22; Dan. 2:35, 45; 7:13, 14, 18, 22, 27; Amos 9:11, 12; Zeph. 2:11; Zech. 9:1, 10; 14:6-9, 16; Mal. 1:11; Matt. 8:11; John 10:16; Rev. 11:15; 15:4.

Its prosperity, Psa. 72:7-11, 16, 19; 86:9; 102:15, 16, 18; 132:15-18; Isa. 4:2-6; 25:6-8; 33:20, 21; 49:6-18; 51:3-8; 52:1, 2, 7, 8, 10, 15; 54:1-5, 11-14; 55:1, 10-13; 59:19; 60:1-9, 19, 20; 61:1-11; 62:2, 3, 12; 65:18, 19, 23-25; 66:12, 19, 23; Jer. 31:34; Ezek. 17:22-24; 34:26, 29, 30, 31; 47:3-12; Joel 2:26-32; Amos 9:11, 12; Mic. 4:3, 4; 5:2, 4, 7; Hab. 2:14; Zeph. 3:9; Hag. 2:7-9; Zech. 2:10, 11; 6:15; 8:20-23.

Its perpetuity, Isa. 9:7; 33:20; Dan. 7:14, 27; Matt. 16:18.

Christian: *Divinely instituted*, Matt. 16:15-18; Eph. 2:20-22; 1 Thess. 1:1; 2 Thess. 1:1; 1 Tim. 3:15. *Founded on the lordship of Jesus*, Matt. 16:18.

Christ, head of, Psa. 118:22, 23; Isa. 28:16; Matt. 21:42-43; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17, 18; John 15:1-8; 1 Cor. 3:11; Eph. 1:22, 23; 2:20-22; 4:15; 5:23-32; Col. 1:18; 2:10, 19; 3:11; 1 Pet. 2:7; Rev. 2:2-28.

Christ's love for, John 10:8, 11, 14; Eph. 5:25-32; Rev. 3:9.

Membership in, Luke 18:16; Acts 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14; 9:35; 42:11-21; Rom. 12:4, 5; 1 Cor. 12:12-28; Eph. 5:30; Phil. 4:3.

Rapid growth of, Acts 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; 9:35; 11:21, 24; 14:1; 19:17-20.

Communism in, Acts 4:32.

Holiness of, 2 Cor. 11:2; Eph. 5:27; 2 Pet. 3:14; Rev. 19:8.

Unity of, John 10:16; 17:11, 21-23; Rom. 12:4, 5; 1 Cor. 10:17; 12:15, 12, 13, 26, 27 (with vs. 12-27); Gal. 3:26-28; Eph. 1:10; 2:14-20; 3:6, 15; 4:4-6, 12, 13, 16, 25; Col. 3:11, 15.

Union of, with Christ, John 15:1-7; Rom. 11:17; 2 Cor. 11:2; Eph. 5:30, 32; Rev. 19:7; 21:9.

19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

self, and take up his cross, and follow me.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAPTER 17

The transfiguration. 10 Elijah has already come. 14 Jesus heals a lunatic. 22 He foretells his own death and resurrection. 24 The tribute money miraculously provided.

AND after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and c Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7. d Reward, Matt. 5:12. e Punishment, according to deeds, Lev. 26:41. 28 f Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21. g Death, Num. 23:10. h Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21. i Jesus, kingdom of, Matt. 1:21. j a Jesus, transfigured, vs. 2-9; Matt. 1:21. b Peter, Mark 5:37. c James, Luke 5:10. d John, Mark 1:19.

Diversity of callings in, 1 Cor. 12:5, 28; Eph. 4:11, 12. *Edified: By teachers*, Eph. 4:11, 12; *by public worship*, Col. 3:16; Heb. 10:25.

Pastoral care of, Acts 20:28. *Orderly conduct of worship in, enjoined*, 1 Cor. 11:4, 5, 33; 14:26, 33, 40; see also Eccl. 5:1, 2; 1 Tim. 3:15.

Discipline in the Christian. *Design of: To save the soul*, Matt. 18:15; 1 Cor. 5:1-13; 2 Thess. 3:14; *to warn others*, 1 Tim. 5:20; *to preserve sound doctrine*, Rom. 16:17; 1 Tim. 1:19, 20; Tit. 1:13; Gal. 5:10.

Witnesses required in, Matt. 18:16; 2 Cor. 13:1; 1 Tim. 5:19. *To be exercised: With kindness*, 2 Cor. 2:6-11; Gal. 6:1; *Jude 22, 23; with forbearance*, Rom. 15:1-3.

By reproof, 2 Cor. 7:8; 10:1-11; 13:2, 10; 1 Thess. 5:14; 2 Thess. 3:15; 1 Tim. 5:1, 2; 2 Tim. 4:2; Tit. 2:15.

For schism, Rom. 16:17. *For heresy*, 1 Tim. 6:3-5; Tit. 3:10, 11; 2 John 10, 11. *For immorality*, Matt. 18:17, 18; 1 Cor. 5:1-7, 11, 13; 2 Thess. 3:6.

See footnote, DISFELLOWSHIP, Num. 15:31.

Government of the Christian: *Authority of apostles in*, Matt. 16:19; John 20:23; Acts 1:5, 23-26; Acts 5:1-11; 1 Cor. 7:17; 11:2, 33, 34; Gal. 2:9. *Authority of apostolic council in*, Acts 15:1-31; 16:4, 5.

Deacons appointed in, Acts 6:2-6. *Character of deacons in*, 1 Tim. 3:8-13. *Bishops or overseers in*, 1 Tim. 3:1-7. *Elders in*, Acts 14:23; 1 Tim. 5:1, 17, 22; Tit. 1:5. *Duties of elders*, Acts 20:17, 28; Jas. 5:14, 15; 1 Pet. 5:1-3. *Prophets and teachers in*, Acts 13:1, 3, 5; 1 Tim. 4:14; 2 Tim. 1:6.

Congregational authority in, 1 Cor. 16:3, 16; Jude 22, 23. *Obedience to rulers in, enjoined*, Heb. 13:17, 24.

Duty of Christian, to Ministers: *To encourage*, 1 Cor.

A. D. 32
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

o Cross, figurative of duty, John 19:17.

25

p Life, Eccl. 8:15.

q Renunciation, of self for Christ, Luke 5:11.

r Reward, a motive, to faithfulness, Matt. 5:12.

26

s Mark 8:36, 37; Luke 9:25.

t Ambition, Christ rebukes, Hab. 2:5.

u Worldliness, admonitions against, 1 John 2:15.

v Covetousness, warnings against, Isa. 57:17.

w Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

x Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:54.

7 R. V. forfeit his life?

8 R. V. life?

27

y Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

2 *z* Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.

a God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

b Angel, functions of, Heb. 1:13.

c Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

d Reward, Matt. 5:12.

e Punishment, according to deeds, Lev. 26:41.

28 *f* Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

g Death, Num. 23:10.

h Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

i Jesus, kingdom of, Matt. 1:21.

j a Jesus, transfigured, vs. 2-9; Matt. 1:21.

b Peter, Mark 5:37.

c James, Luke 5:10.

d John, Mark 1:19.

2:2; 40:5; 42:3, 4; 45:23; 52:10, 15; 54:1-5; 56:7, 8; 59:19; 60:1, 3-9; 66:12, 19, 23; Jer. 3:17; 4:2; 16:19; 31:7-9, 34; 33:22; Dan. 2:35, 45; 7:13, 14, 18, 22, 27; Amos 9:11, 12; Zeph. 2:11; Zech. 9:1, 10; 14:6-9, 16; Mal. 1:11; Matt. 8:11; John 10:16; Rev. 11:15; 15:4.

Its prosperity, Psa. 72:7-11, 16, 19; 86:9; 102:15, 16, 18; 132:15-18; Isa. 4:2-6; 25:6-8; 33:20, 21; 49:6-18; 51:3-8; 52:1, 2, 7, 8, 10, 15; 54:1-5, 11-14; 55:1, 10-13; 59:19; 60:1-9, 19, 20; 61:1-11; 62:2, 3, 12; 65:18, 19, 23-25; 66:12, 19, 23; Jer. 31:34; Ezek. 17:22-24; 34:26, 29, 30, 31; 47:3-12; Joel 2:26-32; Amos 9:11, 12; Mic. 4:3, 4; 5:2, 4, 7; Hab. 2:14; Zeph. 3:9; Hag. 2:7-9; Zech. 2:10, 11; 6:15; 8:20-23.

Its perpetuity, Isa. 9:7; 33:20; Dan. 7:14, 27; Matt. 16:18.

Christian: *Divinely instituted*, Matt. 16:15-18; Eph. 2:20-22; 1 Thess. 1:1; 2 Thess. 1:1; 1 Tim. 3:15. *Founded on the lordship of Jesus*, Matt. 16:18.

Christ, head of, Psa. 118:22, 23; Isa. 28:16; Matt. 21:42-43; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17, 18; John 15:1-8; 1 Cor. 3:11; Eph. 1:22, 23; 2:20-22; 4:15; 5:23-32; Col. 1:18; 2:10, 19; 3:11; 1 Pet. 2:7; Rev. 2:2-28.

Christ's love for, John 10:8, 11, 14; Eph. 5:25-32; Rev. 3:9.

Membership in, Luke 18:16; Acts 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14; 9:35; 42:11-21; Rom. 12:4, 5; 1 Cor. 12:12-28; Eph. 5:30; Phil. 4:3.

Rapid growth of, Acts 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; 9:35; 11:21, 24; 14:1; 19:17-20.

Communism in, Acts 4:32.

Holiness of, 2 Cor. 11:2; Eph. 5:27; 2 Pet. 3:14; Rev. 19:8.

Unity of, John 10:16; 17:11, 21-23; Rom. 12:4, 5; 1 Cor. 10:17; 12:15, 12, 13, 26, 27 (with vs. 12-27); Gal. 3:26-28; Eph. 1:10; 2:14-20; 3:6, 15; 4:4-6, 12, 13, 16, 25; Col. 3:11, 15.

Union of, with Christ, John 15:1-7; Rom. 11:17; 2 Cor. 11:2; Eph. 5:30, 32; Rev. 19:7; 21:9.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7p00dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

*e Mountain, Jesus
is transfigured
upon*, Mic. 7:12.

2

*f Face, transfig-
ured*, Ex. 34:29.

*g Light, miracu-
lous*, Gen. 1:3.

h Sun, Josh. 10:12.

i Dress, Zech. 3:3.

*j Colors, symboli-
cal*, Ezek. 16:16.

3

k Immortality,

1 Cor. 15:34.

*l Moses, on the
mount of trans-
figuration*, Ex.

2:10.

*m Or, Elijah, ap-
pears to Jesus*,

1 Kin. 17:1.

4

*n Fellowship, of
the righteous*,

1 Cor. 1:9.

5

*o Pillar of Cloud
and Fire*, Ex. 13:

21.

p Jesus, divinity of,

Matt. 1:21.

6

q Apostles, Luke

6:13.

7

r Mark 9:9-13.

*s Prudence, instan-
ces of*, 2 Chr.

2:12.

t Vision, Acts

9:10.

u Resurrection,

1 Cor. 15:12.

8

*v Prophecies, mis-
cellaneous, ful-
filled*, Dan. 9:24.

w Scribe, 1 Kin.

4:3.

x Or, Elijah, 1 Kin.

17:1.

9

y John the Baptist,

mission of, Luke

1:63.

bringeth them up into an high
mountain apart,

2 And was ^{*}transfigured before
them: and his ^fface did ^oshine as
the ^hsun, and his ⁱraiment was
^jwhite as the light.

3 And, behold, ^kthere appeared
unto them ^lMo'seş and ^mE-li'as
talking with him.

4 Then answered ^bP'e'te'r, and
said unto J'e'sus, Lord, ⁿit is
good for us to be here: if thou
wilt, let us make here three
tabernacles; one for thee, and
one for ^lMo'seş, and one for
^mE-li'as.

5 While he yet spake, behold,
a bright ^ocloud overshadowed
them: and behold a voice out of
the cloud, which said, This is my
beloved ^vSon, in whom I am well
pleased; hear ye him.

6 And when the ^qdisciples
heard *it*, they fell on their face,
and were sore afraid.

7 And J'e'sus came and touched
them, and said, Arise, and be not
afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up
their eyes, they saw no man,
save J'e'sus only.

9 ¶ ^rAnd as they came down
from the ^emountain, J'e'sus
^scharged them, saying, Tell the
^tvision to no man, until the Son
of man be ^urisen again from the
dead.

10 And his ^vdisciples asked
him, saying, Why then ^vsay the
^wscribes that ^xE-li'as must first
come?

11 And J'e'sus answered and
said unto them, ^yE-li'as truly
shall first come, and restore all
things.

12 But ^zI say unto you, That
^yE-li'as is come already, and
they knew him not, but have
done unto him whatsoever they
listed. Likewise shall also the
^aSon of man ^bsuffer of them.

13 Then the disciples under-
stood that he spake unto them
of ^cJohn the Bap'tist.

14 ¶ ^dAnd when they were
come to the multitude, there
came to him a *certain* man,
kneeling down to him, and say-
ing,

15 ^eLord, have mercy on my
son: for he is ^llunatick, and
sore vexed: for ofttimes he fall-
eth into the fire, and oft into the
water.

16 And I brought him to thy
^gdisciples, and they could not
cure him.

17 Then J'e'sus answered and
said, O ^{h, i}faithless and perverse
^ggeneration, how long shall I be
with you? how long shall I suffer
you? bring him hither to me.

18 And ^jJ'e'sus rebuked the
^kdevil; and he departed out of
him: and ^lthe child was ^lcured
from that very hour.

19 Then came the ^qdisciples to
J'e'sus apart, and said, Why
could not we cast him out?

20 And J'e'sus said unto them,
Because of your ^{2, h, i}unbelief: for
^mverily I say unto you, ⁿIf ye
have ^ofaith as a grain of ^pmust-
ard seed, ye shall say unto this
^qmountain, Remove hence to
yonder place; and ^rit shall re-
move; and nothing shall be im-
possible unto you.

21 ³Howbeit this kind goeth not
out but by ^sprayer and ^tfasting.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

12

z Jesus, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.

a Jesus, death of,
Matt. 1:21.

*b Jesus, sufferings
of*, Matt. 1:21.

13

c John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

14

d Mark 9:14-29;
Luke 9:37-42.

15

*e Intercession, in-
stances of*, Jer.

27:18.

*f Insanity, cured
by Jesus*, Prov.

26:18.

l R. V. epileptic,

16

g Apostles, Luke

6:13.

17

h Doubting, Rom.

14:23.

i Unbelief, Heb.

3:12.

18

*j Jesus, miracles
of*, Matt. 1:21.

*k Demons, posses-
ion by*, Matt.

4:24.

*l Children, mira-
cles in behalf of*,

Mark 10:14.

20

m Matt. 21:21;
Mark 11:23;
Luke 17:6.

*n Promise, to the
righteous*, 2 Cor.

1:20.

*o Faith, miracles
wrought by*, Mark

11:22.

p Mustard Seed,

Matt. 13:31.

q Mountain, Mic.

7:12.

*r Miracles, faith
required in those
who perform*,

Luke 23:8.

2 R. V. little faith:

21

s Prayer, Acts 6:4.

t Fasting, Zech.

8:19.

*3 R. V. omits this
verse*.

16:10, 11. *To esteem*, Phil. 2:29; 1 Thess. 5:12, 13; 1 Tim. 5:17. *To provide temporal support of*, 1 Cor. 9:7-23; 2 Cor. 12:13; Gal. 6:6; Phil. 4:10-18; 2 Thess. 3:7-9; 1 Tim. 5:17, 18. *To receive*, Phil. 2:29. *To seek instruction from*, Mal. 2:7. *To imitate the example of*, 1 Cor. 11:1; Phil. 3:17; 2 Thess. 3:7; Heb. 13:7; 1 Pet. 5:3. *To obey*, Heb. 13:17.

Disensions in Christian, 1 Cor. 1:11-13; 3:3, 4; 11:18, 19; 2 Cor. 12:20, 21.

Persecution of Christian, Acts 8:1-3; 1 Cor. 15:9; 1 Thess. 2:14, 15. See footnote, PERSECUTION, John 15:20.

Christian, BacksHidden, Rev. 2:1-5, 12-25; 3:1-4, 14-20. See footnotes; BACKSLIDERS, Jer. 3:22; BACKSLIDING OF ISRAEL, Hos. 11:7.

Triumphant, Heb. 12:22, 23; Rev. 3:12; 21:3, 10.

*** TRANSFIGURATION**. *Of Moses*, Ex. 34:29-35. *Of Jesus*, Matt. 17:2-9; Mark 9:2-10; Luke 9:29-36; 2 Pet. 1:16-18. *Of Stephen*, Acts 6:15.

† **DEMONIAC HEALED**, Matt. 17:14-21; Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

22

- u Galilee*, Mark 6:21.
- v Jesus, prophet*, Matt. 1:21.
- w Jesus, humanity of*, Matt. 1:21.
- x Betrayal*, Matt. 26:46.

23

- y Jesus death of*, Matt. 1:21.
- z Jesus, resurrection of*, Matt. 1:21.

24

- a Capernaum*, Luke 4:31.
- b Tribute*, Ezra 4:13.
- c Peter*, Mark 5:37.
- d Citizens, duties of*, Luke 15:15.
- 4 R. V. the half-shekel
- 5 Am. R. V. marg. teacher

25

- e King, emoluments of*, 2 Kin. 3:10.

27

- f Sea of Galilee*, Matt. 4:18.
- g Jesus, omniscience of*, Matt. 1:21.
- h Money*, Jer. 32:9.
- 6 R. V. But, lest we cause them to stumble.
- 7 R. V. shekel:

1

- a* Mark 9:33-37; Luke 9:46-48.
- b Apostles*, Luke 6:13.
- c Jesus*, Matt. 1:21.
- d Ambition*, Hab. 2:5.
- e Worldliness*, 1 John 2:15.
- f Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.

2

- g Children, type of the regenerated*, Mark 10:14.

3

- h Salvation, conditions of*, Acts 16:17.
- i Regeneration, necessity of*, Tit. 3:5.
- 1 R. V. turn,

22 ¶ And while they abode in ^uGál'i-lee, ^{†.v}Jē'sus said unto them, The ^wSon of man shall be ^xbetrayed into the hands of men: 23 And they shall ^ykill him, and the third day he shall ^zbe raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And when they were come to ^aCā-pēr-na-ūm, they that received ^{4.b}tribute money came to ^cPē'tēr, and said, Doth not your ⁵master ^dpay ⁴tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jē'sus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, ^eSi'mon? of whom do the ^ekings of the earth take custom or ^btribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 ^cPē'tēr saith unto him, Of strangers. Jē'sus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 ^eNotwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the ^lsea, and cast an hook, and take up the ^hfish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt ^gfind a ⁷piece of ^hmoney: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER 18

Jesus exhorts his disciples to humility, 7 to avoid offences, 10 and not to despise the little ones. 15 How to deal with an offending brother; 21 and how often to forgive him. 23 The parable of the king who took account of his servants.

AT the same time came the ^adisciples unto ^cJē'sus, saying, ^dWho is the greatest in the ^lkingdom of heaven?

2 And Jē'sus called a little ^gchild unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, ^hExcept ye ¹be ⁱconverted, and ^hbecome as little ^gchildren,

ye shall not enter into the ^lkingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever therefore shall ^hhumble himself as this little ^gchild, the same is greatest in the ^lkingdom of heaven.

5 And ^kwhoso shall receive one such little ^gchild in my ^lname receiveth me.

6 ^mBut whoso shall ^{2.n}offend one of these little ones which ^obelieve ³in me, it were better for him that a ²millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 ¶ ^qWoe unto the world because of ^{4.n}offences! for it must needs be that ⁿoffences come; but woe to that man by whom the ^{5.n}offence cometh!

8 Wherefore ^{7.s}if thy ⁴hand or thy foot ^ooffend thee, ^{u.v}cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into ^{w.x}everlasting ^yfire.

9 And if thine ^zeye ^ooffend thee, ^{u.v}pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into ^{w.x}hell ^yfire.

10 ¶ ^qTake heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in ^bheaven their ^cangels do always behold the face of ^dmy ^eFather which is in ^lheaven.

11 ⁷For the ^gSon of man is come to ^hsave that which was ^llost.

12 How think ye? ^{k.l}if a man have an hundred ^msheep, and

f Heaven, God's dwelling place, Luke 18:22. **11** *g Jesus, humanity of*, Matt. 1:21. *h Jesus, mission of*, Matt. 1:21. *i Jesus, Savior*, Matt. 1:21. *j Wicked, described*, Psa. 73:3. *7 R. V. omits this verse.* **12** *k Parables*, Ezek. 20:49. *l Luke 15:4-7.* *m Sheep, parable of the lost*, Deut. 32:14.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

4

- j Humility*, Prov. 22:4.

5

- k Minister, duties of*, Rom. 15:16.
- l Name of Jesus*, John 14:13.

6

- m Mark 9:42; Luke 17:2.*

- n Temptation, leading into*, Luke 11:4.

- o Faith in Christ*, John 6:69.

- p Millstone*, Judg. 9:53.

- 2 R. V. cause

- 3 R. V. on me to stumble, it is profitable for him

7

- q Luke 17:1.*

- 4 R. V. occasions of stumbling!

- 5 R. V. occasion

8

- 7 Matt. 5:30; Mark 9:43.

- 8 *Commandment, enjoining renunciation of sources of temptation*, Deut. 8:2.

- t Hand, figurative*, Ezra 10:19.

- u Temptation, to be avoided*, Luke 11:4.

- v Self-denial*, Mark 8:34.

- w Hell, the future abode of the wicked*, Mark 9:43.

- x Punishment, eternal*, Lev. 26:41.

- y Fire, figurative*, Ex. 12:8.

- 6 R. V. causeth thee to stumble,

9

- 2 *Eye, figurative*, Matt. 6:22.

10

- a Watchfulness*, Matt. 24:42.

- b Heaven, the future home of the righteous*, Luke 18:22.

- c Angel*, Heb. 1:13.

- d Jesus, divine sonship of*, Matt. 1:21.

- e God, fatherhood of*, Gen. 2:2.

- g Jesus, humanity of*, Matt. 1:21.

- h Jesus, mission of*, Matt. 1:21.

- i Jesus, Savior*, Matt. 1:21.

- j Wicked, described*, Psa. 73:3.

- 7 R. V. omits this verse.*

- 12 k Parables*, Ezek. 20:49.

- l Luke 15:4-7.*

- m Sheep, parable of the lost*, Deut. 32:14.

† **JESUS FORETELLS HIS DEATH**, Matt. 12:40; 16: 21-28; 17:22, 23; 20:17-19; Mark 8:31-38; 9:30-32; 10:32-34; Luke 9:21-27, 43-45; 18:31-34.

¶ **FISH**, Mark 1:16, 19. *Creation of*, Gen. 1:20-22. *Appointed for food*, Gen. 9:2, 3. *Clean and unclean*, Lev. 11: 9-12; Deut. 14:9, 10. *Taken, with nets*, Eccl. 9:12; Hab. 1:14-17; Matt. 4:18-21; Luke 5:2-6; John 21:6-8; *with hooks*, Isa. 19:8; Amos 4:2; Matt. 17:27; *with spears*, Job 41:7.

Traffic in, Neh. 13:16. *Brotled*, Luke 24:42; John 21: 9-13. *Great draughts of*, through the omniscience of Jesus, in the early period of his ministry, Luke 5:4-7; *after his resurrection*, John 21:6.

Miracles connected with: *Jonah swallowed by*, Jonah 1:17; 2; Matt. 12:40; *multiplication of the loaves and fishes*, Matt. 14:19; 15:36; Luke 5:6; 9:13-17.

Figurative, Jer. 16:16; Ezek. 47:9, 10.

Generated on 2020-10-06 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

13
n Joy, Psa. 5:11.

14
o God, love of, ex-
emplified, Gen.
2:2.

15
p Luke 17:3, 4.
q Fraternity, Zech.
11:14.

r Trespass, of a
brother, Ex. 22:9.

s Church, rules of
discipline in,
vs. 15-18; Matt.
16:18.

t Commandment,
enjoining frat-
ernal reproof,
Deut. 8:2.

u Duty, of man to
man, Eccl. 12:13.

v Reproof, en-
joined, Prov.
17:10.

w Prudence, 2 Chr.
2:12.

16
x Evidence, laws
concerning, Deut.
17:6.

y Witness, two ne-
cessary to estab-
lish a fact, Num.
35:30.

17
z Court, ecclesiastical,
Ex. 18:26.

a Fellowship, with
the wicked forbid-
den, 1 Cor. 1:9.

b Disfellowship,
Num. 15:31.

c Gentiles, Acts
10:45.

d Publicans, Matt.
11:19.

8 R. V. refuse

9 R. V. the Gen-
tile and the

18
e Minister, Rom.
15:16.

f Heaven, figura-
tive, Luke 18:22.

19
g Prayer, social,
Acts 6:4.

h Promise, to the
righteous, 2 Cor.
1:20.

i Prayer, answer
to, promised,
Acts 6:4.

j Righteous, promises to,
Psa. 64:10. k God, fatherhood of,
Gen. 2:2. l Heaven, God's dwelling place,
Luke 18:22. 20 m Name of Jesus,
John 14:13.

one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he ⁿrejoiceth more of that ^msheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so it is not the ^owill of your ^qFather which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover, ^rif thy ^abrother shall ^ttrespass against thee, ^{s,}'go and ^{u,}v tell him his fault between thee and him ^walone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then ^xtake with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three ^ywitnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he ^zshall neglect to hear them, tell ^{it} unto the ^{s,}z church: but if he neglect to hear the church, ^alet him ^bbe unto thee as ⁹an ^aheathen man and a ^qpublican.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ^eye shall bind on earth shall be bound in ^lheaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if ⁹two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, ^{h,}i,j; it shall be done for them of my ^kFather which is in ^lheaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together ^min my name,

^{h,}i,m there am I in the ^omidst of them.

21 ¶ Then came ^pPē'tēr to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my ^qbrother sin against me, and I ^{*r,}s forgive him? till ^t'seven times?

22 Jē'çsus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until ^t'seven times: but, ^uUntil seventy times seven.

23 ¶ ^vTherefore is the ^wking-
dom of heaven likened unto a certain ^xking, which would ¹⁰take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which ^yowed him ten thousand ^ztalents.

25 But forasmuch as ^ahe had not to pay, his lord commanded ^bhim to be sold, and his ^cwife, and ^dchildren, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have ^epatience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with ^fcompassion, and loosed him, and ^{*g}for-gave him the ⁹debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which ⁹owed him an hundred ^hpence: and ⁱhe ^llaid hands on him, and took ^{him} by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have ^epatience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and ^{i,}k cast him into prison, till he should pay the ⁹debt.

31 So when his fellowservants

A.D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

n Fellowship, with
Christ, 1 Cor.
1:9.

o Promise, of
Christ's presence
with believers,
2 Cor. 1:20.

21
p Peter, Mark 5:37.

q Enemy, forgive-
ness of, enjoined,
Prov. 24:17.

r Duty, of man to
man, Eccl. 12:13.

s Charitableness,
Prov. 10:12.

t Seven, Gen. 7:2.

22
u Commandment,
enjoining for-
giveness, Deut.
8:2.

23
v Parables, Ezek.
20:49.

w Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

x King, 2 Kin.
3:10.

10 R. V. make a
reckoning with
his servants.

24
y Debt, 1 Sam.
22:2.

z Talent, parables
of, Ex. 38:25.

25
a Debtor, sold for
debt, Luke 7:41.

b Servant, default-
ing debtors made,
Jer. 2:14.

c Women, sold for
debt, Prov. 31:
10.

d Children, sold for
debt, Mark 10:14.

26
e Christian Graces,
patience, Gal.
5:22.

27
f Pity, instances
of, Job 19:21.

g Debt, 1 Sam.
22:2.

28
h Penny, Matt.
20:2.

i Creditor, oppres-
sions by, Deut.
15:2.

j Debtor, op-
pressed, Luke
7:41.

30
k Imprisonment, of
debtors, Acts
12:4.

* **FORGIVENESS.** Of enemies, Prov. 24:17; 25:21, 22; Matt. 5:39-41; Rom. 12:20. Of enemies, a condition of divine forgiveness, Matt. 6:12, 14, 15; 18:21-35; Mark 11:25; Luke 11:4. Spirit of, blesses, Rom. 12:14; 1 Cor. 4:12, 13; 1 Pet. 3:9; disallows retaliation, Prov. 24:29; Rom. 12:17, 19; disallows rejoicing at an enemy's misfortune, Prov. 24:17. Enjoined, Matt. 5:43-48; 18:21-35; Mark 11:25; Luke 6:27-34, 36, 37; 17:3, 4; Eph. 4:32; Col. 3:13; Philimon 10, 18; in kindness toward an enemy's beast, Ex. 23:4, 5.

Instances of: Esau, of Jacob, Gen. 33:4, 11. Joseph, of his brethren, Gen. 45:5-15; 50:19-21. Moses, of Aaron and Miriam, Num. 12:1-13. David, of Saul, 1 Sam. 24:10-12; 26:9; 2 Sam. 1:14-27; of Shimei, 2 Sam. 16:9-13; 19:18-23. Solomon, of Adonijah, 1 Kin. 1:53. The prophet of Judah, of Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 13:3-6. Jesus, of his enemies, Luke 23:34. Stephen, of his murderers, Acts 7:60. Paul, of his persecutors, 1 Cor. 4:12. Of sins, see footnote, SIN, Forgiveness of, Rom. 5:12.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that ^odebt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had ^lcompassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was ^lwroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 So likewise shall my heavenly ^mFather do also unto you, ⁿif ye ^ofrom your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

CHAPTER 19

Jesus heals the sick. 3 He answers the Pharisees concerning divorce, 10 and his disciples concerning marriage. 13 He blesses little children; 16 answers the rich young man; 23 and declares how hard it is for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God. 27 The reward of those who forsake all and follow him.

AND ^ait came to pass, *that* when ^bJē'sus had finished these sayings, he departed from ^cGāl'y-lee, and came into the coasts of ^dJū-dæ'a beyond ^eJōr'd-

2 And ^lgreat multitudes ^ofollowed him; and he ^hhealed them there.

3 ¶ ⁱThe ^jPhār'y-seeş also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to ^{*}put away his ^kwife for every cause?

4 And he answered and ^lsaid unto them, Have ye not read, that he which ^mmade *them* at the beginning ⁿmade them ^omale and ^pfemale,

5 And said, ^qFor this cause shall a ^rman leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his ^kwife: and ^sthey twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but ^sone flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, Why did ^tMō'seş then ^ucommand to give a writing of ^{*}divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, ^tMō'seş because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to ^{*}put away your ^kwives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And I ^vsay unto you, ^vWho-soever shall ^{*}put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth ^wadultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 ¶ His ^xdisciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is ^ynot good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, All *men* cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given.

12 For there are some ^zeunuchs, which were so born from *their* mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have ^zmade themselves ^zeunuchs for the ^akingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 ¶ ^bThen were there brought unto him little ^cchildren, that he should put *his* ^dhands on them,

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

5
^q Gen. 2:24; Mark 10:7; 1 Cor. 6:16.
^r Husband, relation of, to wife, Num. 30:6.
^s Marriage, unity of husband and wife in, Gen. 34:9.

7
^t Moses, Ex. 2:10.
^u Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2.

9
^v Matt. 5:32; Mark 10:11, 12; Luke 16:18.
^w Adultery, Lev. 20:10.

10
^x Apostles, Luke 6:13.
^y Celibacy, 1 Tim. 4:3.

12
^z Self-dental, Mark 8:34.

a Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

13
^b Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17.
^c Children, blessed by Jesus, Mark 10:14.
^d Hand, Ezra 10:19.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

1
a Mark 10:1.
b Jesus, journeys toward Jerusalem, Matt. 1:21.
c Galilee, Mark 6:21.
d Judea, Luke 5:17.
e Jordan, Gen. 32:10.

2
f Popularity of Jesus, John 6:15.
g Jesus, received, Matt. 1:21.
h Healing, by Jesus, Acts 4:22.

3
i Mark 10:2-12.
j Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.
k Wife, Prov. 5:18.

4
l Jesus, interprets law of marriage, Matt. 1:21.
m God, creator, Gen. 2:2.
n Gen. 1:27; Mark 10:6.
o Man, created, Job 4:17.
p Women, creation of, Prov. 31:10.

* **DIVORCE**, Mark 10:2-12; Luke 16:18. Mosaic laws concerning, Ex. 21:7-11; Deut. 21:10-14; 24:1-4. Authorized for fornication, Matt. 5:31, 32; 19:3-11. Unjust, reprobated, Mal. 2:14-16. From heathen wives, required by Ezra, Ezra 10:1-16. Disobedience, a cause for, among the Persians, Esth. 1:10-22. Final, after remarriage of either party, Jer. 3:1. Paul's injunctions concerning, 1 Cor. 7:10-17.

† **EUNUCH**, 2 Kin. 20:18; Matt. 19:11, 12. Prohibited from certain privileges of the congregation, Deut. 23:1; Isa. 56:3-5.

Influential court officials, Jer. 38:7-13; 52:25; Dan. 1:3. Those who became (continent, probably), for the Kingdom of heaven's sake, Matt. 19:12. Baptism of the Ethiopian, Acts 8:26-39.

‡ **CONTINENCE**, Vow of, Job 31:1. Enjoyed, Matt. 5:27, 28; Rom. 13:13; 1 Cor. 7:1-9, 23-29, 36-38; Col. 3:5; 1 Tim. 4:12; 5:1, 2.

Instances of: Joseph, Gen. 39:7-12. Uriah, 2 Sam. 11:8-13. Boaz, Ruth 3:6-13. Joseph, husband of Mary, Matt. 1:24, 25. Eunuchs, Matt. 19:12. Paul, 1 Cor. 7:8; 9:27. Saints, Rev. 14:1, 4, 5.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

e Jesus prayers
of, Matt. 1:21.
f Presumption,
instances of, Psa.
19:13.

14
g Children, prom-
ises and assur-
ances to, Mark
10:14.

16
h Mark 10:17-22;
Luke 18:18-23.

i Jesus, names of,
Matt. 1:21.

j Works, 2 Tim.
1:9.

k Salvation, con-
ditions of, Acts
16:17.

l Immortality,
1 Cor. 15:54.

m Life, everlasting,
Eccl. 8:15.

n Am. R. V. marg.
teacher

17
n God, goodness of,
Gen. 2:2.

o Commandment,
enjoining obedi-
ence, Deut. 8:2.

p Decalogue, Ex.
20:3.

2 R. V. asketh
thou me concern-
ing that which is
good?

3 R. V. One there
is who is good:

18
q Ex. 20:13.

r Homicide, felon-
ous, forbiddén,
Deut. 5:17.

s Ex. 20:14.

t Adultery, forbíd-
den, Lev. 20:10.

u Ex. 20:15.

v Theft, forbiddén,
Mark 7:22.

w Ex. 20:16.

x Falsehood, forb-
idden, Job 21:
34.

y Evidence, false,
forbiddén, Deut.
17:6.

19
z Ex. 20:12.

a Commandment,
enjoining rever-
ence for parents,
Deut. 5:2.

b Parents, to be
reverenced, 2 Cor.
12:14.

c Royal Law, Jas. 2:8. *d* Commandment, enjoining love to man,
Deut. 8:2. *e* Love, of man for man, 1 John 4:7. *f* Duty, of man to
man, Eccl. 12:13. *g* Christian Graces, love, Gal. 5:22. *h* Neighbor,
love for, enjoined, Luke 10:29. **20** *i* Young Men, Prov. 1:4.
j Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8. *k* Self-righteousness, Luke
18:11. *l* R. V. observed: **21** *l* Discipleship, tests of, Matt. 10:32.
m Perfection, Heb. 6:1. *n* Renunciation, of possessions for Christ,
Luke 5:11. *o* Liberty, 1 Tim. 6:18. *p* Alms, Matt. 6:2. *q* Poor,
duty to, Prov. 21:13. *r* Promise, to the obedient, 2 Cor. 1:20.
s Treasure, Luke 12:33. *t* Heaven, the future home of the righteous,
Luke 18:22. **22** *u* Selfishness, 2 Tim. 3:2. *v* Impenitence, in-
stances of, Rom. 2:5. *w* Counsel, divine, rejected, Prov. 12:15.
x Riches, Eccl. 4:8.

and 'pray: and the disciples /re-
buked them.

14 But Jē'sus said, Suffer little
children, and forbid them not,
to come unto me: for of such is
the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on
them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, one came
and said unto him, Good Master,
what good thing shall I do,
that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why
callest thou me good? there is
none good but one, that is,
God: but if thou wilt enter into
life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which?
Jē'sus said, Thou shalt do
no murder, Thou shalt not
commit adultery, Thou shalt
not steal, Thou shalt not
bear false witness,

19 Honour thy father and
thy mother: and, Thou shalt
love thy neighbours thyself.

20 The young man saith unto
him, All these things have I
kept from my youth up:
what lack I yet?

21 Jē'sus said unto him, If
thou wilt be perfect, go and
sell that thou hast, and give
to the poor, and thou shalt
have treasure in heaven: and
come and follow me.

22 But when the young man
heard that saying, he went
away sorrowful: for he had great
possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jē'sus unto
his disciples, Verily I say unto
you, That a rich man shall
hardly enter into the kingdom
of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you,
It is easier for a camel to go
through the eye of a needle,
than for a rich man to enter
into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it,
they were exceedingly amazed,
saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jē'sus beheld them, and
said unto them, With men this
is impossible; but with God all
things are possible.

27 ¶ Then answered Peter
and said unto him, Behold, we
have forsaken all, and followed
thee; what shall we have there-
fore?

28 And Jē'sus said unto them,
Verily I say unto you, That ye
which have followed me, in the
regeneration when the Son of
man shall sit in the throne of
his glory, ye also shall sit upon
twelve thrones, judging the
twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And every one that hath
forsaken houses, or brethren, or
sisters, or father, or mother, or
wife, or children, or lands, for
my name's sake, shall receive an
hundredfold, and shall inherit
everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall
be last; and the last shall be
first.

CHAPTER 20

The parable of the laborers in the vineyard.

17 Jesus again foretells his own death
and resurrection. 20 The request of the
mother of Zebedee's children. 25 Jesus
exhorts to humility. 30 He gives sight to
two blind men.

FOR the kingdom of heaven
is like unto a man that
is an householder, which went

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

23
y Mark 10:23-27;
Luke 18:24-27.
z Apostles, Luke
6:13.

a Rich, Jas. 5:1.
b Worldliness,
1 John 2:15.

c Covetousness,
Isa. 57:17.

d Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

24
e Mark 10:25;
Luke 18:25.

25
f Apostles, Luke
6:13.

26
g God, omnipotent,
Gen. 2:2.

27
h Mark 10:28-31;
Luke 18:28-30.

i Peter, Mark 5:37.

j Self-denial, in-
stances of, Mark
8:34.

28
k Jesus, humanity
of, Matt. 1:21.

l Jesus, King,
Matt. 1:21.

m Jesus, judge,
Matt. 1:21.

n Throne, figura-
tive, 1 Kin. 2:19.

o Jesus, promises
of, Matt. 1:21.

29
p Righteous, prom-
ises to, Psa. 64:
10.

q Promise, to the
righteous, 2 Cor.
1:20.

r Life, everlasting,
Eccl. 8:15.

¶ FALSE WITNESS, Prov. 12:17; 14:5, 8, 25; 25:18.
Forbiddén, Ex. 20:16 (with Deut. 5:20; Matt. 19:18; Luke
18:20); 23:1-3; Lev. 6:1-5; 19:11, 12, 16; Prov. 24:28; Luke
3:14; 1 Tim. 1:9, 10.

Proceeds from corrupt heart, Matt. 15:19. Innocent suffer
from, Psa. 27:12; 35:11. God hates, Prov. 6:16-19.

Punishment for, Deut. 19:16-20; Prov. 19:5, 9; 21:28;
Zech. 5:3, 4.

Instances of: Witnesses, against Naboth, 1 Kin. 21:13;
against Jesus, Matt. 26:59-61; Mark 14:55-59; against Ste-
phen, Acts 6:11, 13; against Paul, Acts 16:20, 21; 17:5-7;
24:5; 25:7, 8.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

d *Employee*, Deut
24:14.

e *Hired Servant*,
vs. 1-15; Lev.
25:40.

f *Labor*, Luke
10:7.

g *Vineyard, para-*
bles of, vs. 1-16;
Isa. 1:8.

2

h *Wages*, Gen.
31:7.

3

i *Idleness*, Eccl.
10:18.

7
1 R. V. omits re-
mainder of verse.

8

j *Steward*, Gen.
43:19.

11

k *Murmuring*,
Num. 14:2.

2 R. V. house-
holder,

out early in the morning to hire
d, e, f labourers into his *g* vineyard.

2 And when *c* he had *agreed
with the *d, e* labourers for a
†, h penny a day, he sent them
into his *g* vineyard.

3 And he went out about the
third hour, and saw others stand-
ing *i* idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go
ye also into the *g* vineyard, and
h whatsoever is right *†* I will give
d, e you. And they went their way.

5 Again *c* he went out about the
sixth and ninth hour, and did
likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour
he went out, and found others
standing *i* idle, and saith unto
them, Why stand ye here all the
day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because
no man hath *h* hired us. *†* He saith
unto them, Go *d* ye also into the
g vineyard; *†* and whatsoever is
right, *h* that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the
† lord of the *g* vineyard saith unto
his *†* steward, Call the *d, e* labour-
ers, and give them *h* their hire,
beginning from the last unto the
first.

9 And when they came that
were hired about the eleventh
hour, they received every man a
†, h penny.

10 But when the first came,
they supposed that they should
have received more; and *d, e* they
likewise received every man a
†, h penny.

11 And when they had re-
ceived *it*, they *k* murmured
against the *2, c* Goodman of the
house,

12 *k* Saying, These last have

wrought *but* one hour, and thou
hast made them equal unto us,
which have borne the burden
and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of
them, and said, Friend, I do
thee no wrong: didst not thou
*agree with me for a *†, h* penny?

14 Take *that* thine *is*, and go
thy way: I will give unto this
last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to
do what I will with mine own?
Is thine eye evil, because I
am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and
the first last: *3* for many be
† called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ And Jē'sus going up to
m Jē-ru' sâ-lēm took the twelve
n disciples apart in the way, and
o said unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to *m* Jē-ru'-
sâ-lēm; and *o* the *2* Son of man
shall be *q* betrayed unto the chief
r priests and unto the *s* scribes,
and they shall condemn him to
death,

19 *o* And shall deliver him to
the *†* Gēn'tileš to mock, and to
u scourge, and to *v, w* crucify him:
and the third day *2* he shall rise
again.

20 ¶ *v* Then came to him the
2 mother of *2* Zēb'e-dee's chil-
dren with her *b, c* sons, *d* worship-
ping him, and *e* desiring a certain
thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What
wilt thou? She *†* saith unto him,
Grant that these my two *b, c* sons
may sit, the one on thy right
hand, and the other on the left,
in *o* thy kingdom.

22 But Jē'sus answered and
said, Ye *h* know not what ye ask.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

16
l *Call, personal*,
Phil. 3:14.
3 R. V. omits re-
mainder of verse.

17
m *Jerusalem*, Judg.
19:10.
n *Apostles*, Luke
6:13.
o *Jesus foretells his*
death, Matt. 17:
22.

18
p *Jesus, humanity*
of, Matt. 1:21.
q *Betrayal*, Matt.
26:46.
r *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
s *Scribe*, 1 Kin.
4:3.

19
t *Gentiles*, Acts
10:45.
u *Smiting and*
Scourging of Je-
sus, Isa. 50:6.
v *Crucifixion*,
Mark 15:13.
w *Jesus, death of*,
Matt. 1:21.
x *Resurrection of*
Jesus, Matt.
28:6.

20
y *Mark* 10:35-41.
z *Salome*, Mark
16:1.

a *Zebēdee*, Matt.
4:21.
b *James*, Luke
5:10.
c *John*, Mark 1:19.
d *Jesus, worship*
of, Matt. 1:21.
e *Ambition*, Hab.
2:5.

21
f *Statecraft, women*
in, Prov. 28:2.
g *Jesus, kingdom*
of, Matt. 1:21.

22
h *Spiritual Blind-*
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

* **CONTRACTS.** *Binding force of*, Prov. 6:1-5; Matt. 20:1-16; Gal. 3:15.

Ratified: *By giving presents*, Gen. 21:25-30. *By consummating in the presence of the public at the gate of the city*, Gen. 23:17, 18; Ruth 4:1-11. *By oaths*, Gen. 26:28, 31; Josh. 9:15, 20. *By joining hands*, Prov. 17:18; 22:26. *By taking off the shoe*, Ruth 4:6-8. *By written instrument*, Jer. 32:10-15. *By boring servant's ear*, Ex. 21:2-6.

Penalty for breach of, Lev. 6:1-7.

Instances of: *Between Abraham and Abimelech, concern-*

ing wells of water, Gen. 21:25-32; *violated*, Gen. 26:15. *First between Laban and Jacob for Laban's daughter*, Gen. 29:15-20, 27-30; *violated by Laban*, Gen. 29:23-27; *second relating to sharing flocks and herds*, Gen. 30:28-34; *violated in spirit by Jacob*, Gen. 30:37-43. *Between Solomon and Hiram*, 1 Kin 5:8-12; 9:11.

† **PENNY**, or DENARIUS, a Roman coin, of different values at different times, but 9 1-2d or 19cts. is a fair estimate of average value (Hastings). Matt. 18:28; 22:19-21; Mark 6:37; 14:5; Luke 7:41; 10:35. A day's wages, Matt. 20:2-14.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7p00dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 33

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

i Baptism, figurative, Luke 20:4.

4 R. V. omits and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

23

j Persecution, of Christians, foretold, John 15:20.

k Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

l God, fatherhood of, taught by Jesus, Gen. 2:2.

5 R. V. omits and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with:

24

m Apostles, Luke 6:13.

n Jealousy, Psa. 78:58.

25

o Mark 10:42-45; Luke 22:25-27.

p Rulers, Ex. 18:21.

q Gentiles, Acts 10:45.

26

7 Commandment, enjoining altruistic service, Deut. 8:2.

8 Humility, enjoined, Prov. 22:4.

t Altruism, Acts 20:35.

u Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom. 15:16.

27

v Servant, figurative, Jer. 2:14.

28

w Example, Christ our, in service, John 13:15.

x Jesus, our example, Matt. 1:21.

y Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

z Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

a Atonement, by Jesus, Lev. 17:11.

b Jesus, vicarious death of, Matt. 1:21.

c Jesus, design of his death, Matt. 1:21.

d Life, of Christ, a ransom, Eccl. 8:15.

e Ransom, figurative, Ex. 21:30.

f Redemption, of our souls, Eph. 1:7. *g* Jesus, savior, Matt. 1:21. *29* *h* Jericho, Num. 22:1. *30* *i* Blindness, 2 Kin. 6:18. *j* Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43. *k* Faith in Christ, exemplified, John 6:69. *l* Jesus, names of, Matt. 1:21. *m* David, Jesus called son of, 1 Sam. 16:13.

† CUP. **Figurative:** Of judgments. Psa. 11:6; 75:8; Isa. 51:17, 22; Jer. 25:15-28; Ezek. 23:31-34; Rev. 14:10. Of sorrow, Matt. 20:22, 23; 26:39; Mark 14:36; Luke 22:42; John 18:11.

Of consolation, Jer. 16:7.
Of joy, Psa. 23:5.

Are ye able to drink of the [†]cup that I shall drink of, ⁴and to be ¹baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my [†]cup, ⁵and be baptized with the ¹baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of ^kmy ^lFather.

24 And when the ^mten heard it, they were moved with ⁿindignation against the two brethren.

25 ^oBut Jē'sus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the ^pprinces of the ^qGēn'tiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but ^rwhosoever will be great among you, ^{s, t, u}let him be your minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your ^vservant:

28 Even ^{w, x}as the ^ySon of man came not to be ministered unto, but ^zto minister, and to ^{a, b, c}give his ^dlife a ^{e, f, g}ransom for many.

29 ¶ And as they departed from ^hJēr'y-chō, a great multitude followed him.

30 And, behold, two ⁱblind ^jmen sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jē'sus passed by, cried out, saying, ^kHave mercy on us, O Lord, ^lthou ^mson of ⁿDā'vid.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold of their peace: but they ⁿcried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, ^othou son of Dā'vid.

their peace: but they ⁿcried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, ^othou son of Dā'vid.

32 And Jē'sus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, ^kLord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jē'sus had ^ocompassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes ^preceived sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21

Jesus' public entry into Jerusalem. 12 He drives the traders out of the temple; 17 curses a fig tree; 23 and silences those who question his authority. 28 The parable of the two sons; 33 and of the wicked husbandmen.

AND when they drew nigh unto ^aJē-ry'sā-lēm, and were come to ^bBēth'pha-gē, unto the mount of ^cŌl'ives, then sent Jē'sus two ^ddisciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ^eass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that ^{f, g}it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 ^{i, g}Tell ye the daughter of ^hSī'ōn, Behold, thy ⁱKing *cometh unto thee, ^jmeek, and sitting upon an ^eass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the ^ddisciples went, and ^kdid as Jē'sus commanded them,

7 And brought the ^eass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And ^{l, m}as a very great multitude spread their garments in the

Of salvation, Psa. 116:13.

Of the holy communion, 1 Cor. 10:21; 11:25.

Of the libations in demon worship, 1 Cor. 10:21.

* TRIUMPHAL ENTRY OF JESUS INTO JERUSALEM, Psa. 118:26; Zech. 9:9; Matt. 21:5, 8-10; Mark 11:7-11; Luke 19:35-38; John 12:12, 13.

A. D. 33

See footnote, *Time* Rev. 10:6.

31

n Prayer, importunity in, Acts 6:4.

34

o Jesus, compassion of, Matt. 1:21.

p Jesus, miracles of, Matt. 1:21.

1

a Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

b Mark 11:1; Luke 19:29.

c Mount of Olives, Mark 11:1.

d Apostles, Luke 6:13.

2

e Ass, 2 Chr. 28:15.

4

f Prophecies, concerning the Messiah and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.

g Jesus, kingdom of, prophecies concerning, Matt. 1:21.

5

h Or, Zion, 2 Sam. 5:7.

i Jesus, king, Matt. 1:21.

j Jesus, meekness of, Matt. 1:21.

6

k Obedience, Heb. 5:8.

8

l Popularity of Jesus, John 6:15.

m Jesus, received, Matt. 1:21.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

9

n *Praise*, Psa.
150:1.

o *Jesus, humanity*
of, Matt. 1:21.

p *David, Jesus*
called son of,
1 Sam. 16:13.

11

q *Jesus, prophet*,
Matt. 1:21.

r *Nazareth*, John
1:46.

s *Galilee*, Mark
6:21.

12

t Mark 11:15-17;
Luke 19:45, 46;
John 2:14, 15.

u *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

v *Zeal*, 2 Cor. 7:11.

w *Sacrilege, instan-*
ces of, Lev. 19:8.

x *Dove*, Gen. 8:8.

13

y Isa. 56:7; Jer.
7:11; Mark 11:
17; Luke 19:46.

z *Temple, called*
house of prayer,
1 Kin. 6:17.

a *Profanation, of*
the house of God,
Lev. 22:32.

b *Thieves*, Deut.
24:7.

14

c *Blindness*, 2 Kin.
6:18.

d *Lameness*, Lev.
21:18.

e *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

f *Healing, by Je-*
sus, Acts 4:22.

g *Miracles, of Je-*
sus, Luke 23:8.

15

h *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.

i *Scribe*, 1 Kin.
4:3.

j *Children*, Mark
10:14.

k *Praise*, Psa.
150:1.

l *Jesus, names of*,
Matt. 1:21.

m *David*, 1 Sam.
16:13.

1 *R. V. moved*
with indigna-
tion,

16

n *Prophecies, con-*
cerning Jesus,
and their fulfill-
ment, Gen. 12:3.

o *Babes*, Psa. 8:2.

17

p *Bethany*, John
11:18.

18

q Mark 11:12-14,
20-24.

r *Hunger*, Neh.
9:15.

19

s *Fig Tree, barren*,
Luke 13:6.

t *Ecclesiasticism*,
Matt. 23:2.

u *Unfruitfulness*,
Matt. 7:19.

v *Unfaithfulness*,
Luke 16:11.

way; others cut down branches
from the trees, and strawed *them*
in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went
before, and that followed, cried,
saying, ⁿHō-šān'nā to the ^oson of
^pDā'vid: Blessed is he that cometh
in the name of the LORD;
Hō-šān'nā in the highest.

10 ¶ And when he was *come
into ^aJē-ru'sā-lēm, all the city
was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said,
This is Jē'sus the ^qprophet of
^rNāz'a-rēth of ^sGāl'y-lee.

12 ¶ ^tAnd Jē'sus went into the
^utemple of God, and ^vcast out all
them that ^wsold and bought in
the temple, and overthrew the
tables of the moneychangers,
and the seats of them that sold
^xdoves,

13 And said unto them, It
is written, My house shall be
called the ^yhouse of prayer;
but ye have ^amade it a den of
^bthieves.

14 And the ^cblind and the ^dlame
came to him in the ^etemple; and
he ^fhealed them.

15 And when the chief ^hpriests
and ⁱscribes saw the wonderful
^gthings that he did, and the
^jchildren crying in the temple,
and saying, ^kHō-šān'nā to the
^lson of ^mDā'vid; they were ¹sore
displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest
thou what these say? And Jē-
sus saith unto them, Yea; have
ye never read, ⁿOut of the mouth
of ^obabes and sucklings thou
hast perfected ^kpraise?

17 And he left them, and went
out of the city into ^pBēth'a-n'y;
and he lodged there.

18 ¶ ^qNow in the morning as
he returned into the city, he
^rhungered.

19 And when he saw a ^sfig
tree in the way, he came to it,
and found ^u, ^vnothing thereon,

but leaves only, and ^wsaid unto
it, ^tLet no fruit grow on thee
henceforward for ever. And
^zpresently the fig tree ^x, ^ywither-
ered away.

20 And when the ^zdisciples saw
it, they marvelled, saying, How
soon is the ^sfig tree ^xwithered
away!

21 Jē'sus answered and said
unto them, ^aVerily I say unto
you, If ye have ^bfaith, and ^cdoubt
not, ^dye shall not only ^edo this
which is done to the ^ffig tree, but
also if ye shall say unto this
^gmountain, Be thou removed,
and be thou cast into the sea; it
shall be done.

22 And all things, whatsoever
ye shall ask in ^hprayer, ^bbeliev-
ing, ⁱye shall receive.

23 ¶ ^jAnd when he was come
into the ^ktemple, the chief
^lpriests and the ^melders of the
people came unto him as he
was ⁿteaching, and said, By
what authority doest thou these
things? and who gave thee this
authority?

24 And Jē'sus answered and
said unto them, I also will ask
you one thing, which if ye tell
me, I in like wise will tell you by
what authority I do these things.

25 The ^obaptism of Jōhn,
whence was it? from ^pheaven,
or of men? And they reasoned
with themselves, saying, If we
shall say, From heaven; he will
say unto us, Why did ye ^c, ^qnot
then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men;
we ^rfear the ^speople; for all hold
^tJōhn as a ^uprophet.

27 And they answered Jē'sus,
and said, We cannot tell. And
he said unto them, Neither tell I
you by what authority I do these
things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? ^vA
certain man had two sons; and
he came to the first, and said,

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

w *Reproof, instan-*
ces of, Prov.
17:10.

x *Wicked, punish-*
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

y *Miracles, of Je-*
sus, Luke 23:8.

z *R. V. immedi-*
ately

20

z *Apostles*, Luke
6:13.

21

a Matt. 17:20;
Mark 11:23;
Luke 17:6.

b *Path in Christ*,
John 6:69.

c *Doubting*, Rom.
14:23.

d *Promise, to the*
righteous 2 Cor.
1:20.

e *Miracles, faith*
required in those
who perform,
Luke 23:8.

f *Fig Tree*, Luke
13:6.

g *Mountain*, Mic.
7:12.

22

h *Prayer, answer*
to, promised,
Acts 6:4.

i *Promise, of an-*
swer to prayer,
2 Cor. 1:20.

23

j Mark 11:27-33;
Luke 20:1-8.

k *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

l *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.

m *Senate*, Num.
11:16.

n *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.

25

o *Baptism, John's*,
Luke 20:4.

p *Heaven, figura-*
tive, Luke 18:22.

q *Unbelieve*, Heb.
3:12.

26

r *Cowardice*, Lev.
26:36.

s *Public Opinion*,
John 12:42.

t *John the Baptist*,
Luke 1:63.

u *Prophecy*, Isa.
3:2.

28

v *Parables, of Je-*
sus, Ezek. 20:
49.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

w Vineyard, parables of, Isa. 1:8.

29
x Repentance, Mark 1:4.

y Obedience, Heb. 5:8.

30
z Instability, Jas. 1:8.

31
a Reproof, faithfulness to, Prov. 17:10.

b Publicans, Matt. 11:19.

c Harlot, Prov. 7:10.

d Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

32
e John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

f Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

g Spiritual Blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

h Impenitence, Rom. 2:5.

33
i Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.

j Vineyard, parables of, Isa. 1:8.

k Church, described as corrupt, vs. 33-46; Matt. 16:18.

l Ecclesiasticalism, Matt. 23:2.

m Wine-press, Isa. 5:2.

n Tower, 2 Chr. 26:9.

o Fortification, Ezek. 17:17.

p Renting of land, Acts 28:30.

q Land, leased, Ruth 4:3.

34
r Servant, Jer. 2:14.

s Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

35
t Persecution, John 15:20.

u Homicide, felonious, Deut. 5:17.

37
v Jesus, son of God, Matt. 1:21.

38
w Conspiracy, 1 Kin. 16:9.

Son, go work to day in my ^wvineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he ^xrepented, and ^ywent.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir: and ^zwent not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jē'sus ^asaith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the ^bpublicans and the ^charlots go into the ^dkingdom of God before you.

32 For ^eJōhn came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye ^{i, g}believed him not: but the ^bpublicans and the ^charlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, ^hrepented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ Hear another ⁱparable: †There was a certain householder, which planted a ^{i, k, l}vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a ^mwinepress in it, and built a ^{n, o}tower, and ^{t, p}let ^qit out to ^hhusbandmen, and went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his ^{r, s}servants to the ^hhusbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 †And the ^hhusbandmen took his ^{r, s}servants, and ⁴beat one, and ^ukilled another, and stoned another.

36 †Again, he sent other ^{r, s}servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his ^vson, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 †But when the ^hhusbandmen saw the son, they ^wsaid among themselves, This is the

heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 †And ^hthey caught him, and cast *him* out of the ^{i, k}vineyard, and ^uslew *him*.

40 When the lord therefore of the ^{i, k}vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those ^hhusbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will miserably ^{x, y}destroy those ^{3, z}wicked men, and will let out *his* vineyard unto other ^hhusbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their ^aseasons.

42 Jē'sus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, ^bThe ^cstone which the builders ^arejected, the same is become the ^chead of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore ⁱsay ^qI unto you, The kingdom of God shall be ^htaken from ^{i, j}you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this ^cstone shall be ⁴broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will ^kgrind him to powder.

45 And when the chief ^lpriests and ^mPhār'i-sees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of ^{i, n}them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they ^ofeared the ^pmultitude, because they took him for a ^qprophet.

CHAPTER 22

The parable of the marriage of the king's son. 11 The wedding garment. 15 The question of the Pharisees about paying tribute to Cæsar, 23 and of the Sadducees concerning the resurrection. 34 The two great commandments. 41 Christ the son of David.

AND Jē'sus answered and ^aspake unto them again by ^bparables, and said, ²The ^dkingdom of heaven is

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

41
x Punishment, Lev. 26:41.

y Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

z Mark 12:9; Luke 20:16.

a Seasons, Dan. 2:21.

3 R. V. miserable

42
b Prophecies, concerning Jesus, and their fulfillment of, Gen. 12:3.

c Corner Stone, figurative, Psa. 144:12.

d Jesus, rejected, Matt. 1:21.

e Church, Christ head of, Matt. 16:18.

43
f Reproof, faithfulness to, Prov. 17:10.

g Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

h Judgments, Ex. 6:6.

i Jesus, prophecies concerning, Neh. 4:2.

j Church, backslidden, Matt. 16:18.

44
k Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

4 R. V. broken to pieces:

45
l Priest, Lev. 1:5.

m Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

n Ecclesiasticalism, Matt. 23:2.

46
o Covardice, Lev. 26:36.

p Public Opinion, John 12:42.

q Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

1
a Jesus, parables of, Matt. 1:21.

b Parables, Ezek. 20:49.

2
c Compare Luke 14:16-24.

d Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

† **CAPITAL AND LABOR.** *Strife between,* Matt. 21:33-41; Mark 12:1-9; Luke 20:9-16. See footnotes: **EMPLOYEE**, Deut. 24:14; **EMPLOYER**, Deut. 24:14.
† **LEASE.** *Of real estate,* Matt. 21:33-41; Mark 12:1-9; Luke 20:9-16.

See footnote, **LAND**, Ruth. 4:3.
† **HUSBANDMAN.** *Parable of, describing the unfaithful Jews, given over to corruption and hypocrisy,* Matt. 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19.
† **Figurative,** John 15:1; 1 Cor. 3:9.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usefwd

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

e *Marriage, nuptial feasts*, Gen. 34:9.

1 R. V. marriage feast

3

f *Servant*, Jer. 2:14.

g *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.

h *Call, personal*, Phil. 3:14.

i *Hospitality*, Rom. 12:13.

j *Wicked*, Psa. 73:3.

4

k *Feasts*, Mark 12:39.

5

l *Worldliness*, 1 John 2:15.

6

m *Martyrdom*, Rev. 17:6.

2 R. V. shamefully.

7

n *Anger of God*, 2 Kin. 13:3.

o *Judgments*, Ex. 6:6.

p *Wicked, punishment of*, Psa. 73:3.

9

3 R. V. unto the partings of the highways,

11

q *Judgment, general*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

r *Dress*, Zech. 3:3.

s *Righteousness*, Psa. 15:2.

12

t *Self-righteousness*, Luke 18:11.

like unto a certain king, which made a ¹marriage for his son,
3 And sent forth his ^{1, g}servants to ^hcall them that were ⁱbidden to the ^{1, e}wedding: and ^jthey would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other ^{1, g}servants, saying, Tell them which are ^hbidden, Behold, I have prepared my ^kdinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the ^{1, e}marriage.

5 But ^jthey made light of it, and went their ways, ^lone to his farm, ^lanother to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his ^{1, g}servants, and entreated them ²spitefully, and ^mslew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was ⁿwroth: and he sent forth his armies, and ^{o, p}destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his ^{1, g}servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were ^hbidden were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore ³into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, ^hbid them to the ^emarriage.

10 So those ^{1, g}servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 And ^qwhen the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding ^{r, s}garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how ^lcamest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and

^pcast him into ^uouter ^vdarkness; there shall be ^{w, x}weeping and ^ygnashing of teeth.

14 For many are ^hcalled, but few are ^{z, a}chosen.

15 ¶ ^bThen went the ^ePhārīsees, and ^{d, e}took counsel how they might ⁴entangle him in his talk.

16 And ^cthey sent out unto him their ⁱdisciples with the ^gHērōdī-anṣ, ^{h, i}saying, ⁵Master, we know that thou art true, and ⁱteachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? ^kIs it lawful to give ¹tribute unto Çæ'şar, or not?

18 But Jē'şus ^mperceived their ⁱwickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?

19 Shew me the ¹tribute money. And they brought unto him a ⁿpenny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose ⁱs this ^oimage and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Çæ'şar's. Then saith he unto them, ^pRender therefore unto Çæ'şar the ^qthings which are Çæ'şar's; and ^runto God the things that are God's.

22 When ^cthey had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ ^sThe same day came to him the *Şād'du-çees, which say that there is no ¹resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, ⁵Master, Mō'şes ^usaid, ^vIf a man ^wdie, having no children, his ^xbrother shall ^ymarry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

24 ^u Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2. ^v Deut. 25:5; Mark 12:19; Luke 20:28. ^w Death, Num. 23:10. ^x Brother, Prov. 18:24. ^y Marriage, Levitate, Gen. 34:9.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

13

u *Hell*, Mark 9:43.

v *Darkness, figurative*, Gen. 1:2.

w *Weeping, in perdition*, Ezra 3:13.

x *Sorrow, of the lost*, Matt. 13:42.

y *Gnashing of Teeth*, Job 16:9.

14

z *Election of Grace*, Rom. 11:5.

a *Forcordination*, Rom. 8:30.

15

b *Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-25.*

c *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

d *Craftiness, instances of*, Psa. 83:3.

e *Persecution, of Jesus*, John 15:20.

4 R. V. ensnare

16

f *Disciples*, Matt. 9:14.

g *Herodians*, Mark 3:6.

h *Irony, instances of*, Mark 12:14.

i *Hypocrisy*, Jas. 3:17.

j *Jesus, teacher*, Matt. 1:21.

5 Am. R. V. marg. teacher,

17

k *Citizens, duties of*, Luke 15:15.

l *Tribute*, Ezra 4:13.

18

m *Jesus, omniscience of*, Matt. 1:21.

19

n *Penny*, Matt. 20:2.

20

o *Money, image on*, Jer. 32:9.

21

p *Commandment, enjoining fidelity to God and to government*, Deut. 8:2.

q *King, emoluments of*, 2 Kin. 3:10.

r *Duty, of man to God*, Eccl. 12:13.

23

s *Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40.*

t *Resurrection*, 1 Cor. 15:12.

* SADDUCEES, a sect of the Jews. *Rebuked by John the Baptist*, Matt. 3:7-9; Luke 3:7-9. *Reject the doctrine of the resurrection*, Matt. 22:23-34; Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40;

Acts 23:7. 8. *Jesus warns his disciples against the false doctrines of*, Matt. 16:6-12. *Persecute the apostles*, Acts 4:1-3; 5:17-33.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

29
Spiritual Blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

Ignorance, Acts 3:17.

God, power of, Gen. 2:2.

30
Resurrection, 1 Cor. 15:12.
Marriage, Gen. 34:9.
Angel, Heb. 1:13.
Heaven, God's dwelling place, Luke 18:22.

31
Word of God, inspiration of, Psa. 119:9.

32
Ex. 3:6,
Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:54.

33
Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16.
6 R. V. teaching.

34
Mark 12:28-34,
Luke 10:25-28.
Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

36
Law of Moses, Deut. 33:2.
Decalogue, Ex. 20:3.

37
Deut. 6:5,
Commandment, enjoying love to God, Deut. 8:2.
Love, of man for God, 1 John 4:19.
Duty, of man to God, Eccl. 12:13.
Heart, Psa. 44:21.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jē'sus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets:

41 ¶ While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jē'sus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

CHAPTER 23.

Jesus directs the people to follow the teaching, but not the example, of the scribes and Pharisees. 13 He denounces woes upon them. 34 The blood of all the prophets to come upon that generation. 37 Jesus' lamentation over Jerusalem.

THEN spake Jē'sus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, *The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

39
Commandment, enjoying love to man, Deut. 8:2.
Royal Law, Jas. 2:8.
Love, of man for man, 1 John 4:7.
Duty, of man to man, Eccl. 12:13.
Neighbor, love for, enjoyed, Luke 10:29.

40
Prophecies, Dan. 9:24.

41
Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

42
Mark 12:35-37,
Luke 20:41-44.

43
Jesus, Messiah, Matt. 1:21.

44
Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

45
David, Jesus called son of, 1 Sam. 16:13.

46
7 R. V. the Spirit

47
Prophecies, concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.

48
Sovereignty of the Messiah, Psa. 110:1.

49
Footstool, figurative, 1 Chr. 28:2.

50
Jesus, incarnation of, Matt. 1:21.

51
Mark 12:38-40,
Luke 20:45, 46.

52
Apostles, Luke 6:13.

53
Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.

54
Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.

55
Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2.

56
Example, bad, John 13:15.

57
False Teachers, 2 Pet. 2:1.

58
Hypocrisy, Jas. 3:17.

59
Inconsistency, Matt. 7:3.

60
Oppression, Eccl. 5:8.

61
Burden, figurative, Luke 11:46.

† **LAWYER**, one versed in the Mosaic law. *Tests Jesus with questions*, Matt. 22:35; Luke 10:25-37. *Jesus' denunciations against*, Luke 11:45-52. *Zenas*, a Tit. 3:13.

See footnote, **LITIGATION**, Matt. 5:25.
* **ECCLESIASTICISM**, the authority and power of the church, as exercised by constituted authorities. *Traditional*

rules of Jewish, Matt. 15:1-20; Mark 7:2-23. *Arrogance of*, Matt. 12:2-7; 23:4. *The Jewish, rebuked by Jesus*, Matt. 23:2-4, 8-10, 13-35. *Corrupt, illustrated by the parable of the wicked husbandman*, Matt. 21:28-44; Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-16. *Overthrow of, symbolized in the withering of the fruitless fig tree*, Matt. 21:19, 20.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

5

l Matt. 6:1.

6

m *Pride*, Prov.

16:18.

n *Feasts*, Mark

12:39.

o *Synagogue*,

Matt. 12:9.

7

p *Salutations*,

Luke 1:44.

8

q *Church, Christ*
the head of, Matt.

16:18.

r *Jesus, teacher*,

Matt. 1:21.

s *Man, equality of*,

Job 4:17.

t *Fellowship, of*
the righteous,

1 Cor. 1:9.

u *Fraternity*, Zech.

11:14.

v *Unity, of the*
righteous, Psa.

133:1.

1 R. V. teacher.

2 R. V. omits even

Christ;

9

w *Father*, Psa.

27:10.

x *God, fatherhood*
of, Gen. 2:2.

y *Heaven, God's*
dwelling place,

Luke 18:22.

10

z *Master, Jesus*
called, John

13:13.

11

a *Altruism*, Acts

20:35.

12

b *Humility*, Prov.

22:4.

c *Promise, to the*
humble, 2 Cor.

1:20.

13

d *Reproof, faith-*
fulness in, Prov.

17:10.

e *Scribe*, 1 Kin.

4:3.

f *Pharisees*, Matt.

15:12.

g *Hypocrisy*, Jas.

3:17.

h *Kingdom of*
Heaven, Matt.

13:24.

14

i *Punishment, ac-*
cording to deeds,

Lev. 26:41.

j *Wicked, punish-*
ment of, Psa.

73:3.

3 R. V. omits this

verse.

15

k *Hell*, Mark 9:43.

5 But all their works they do
for to be seen of men: they
make broad their phylacteries,
and enlarge the borders of their
garments,

6 And love the uppermost
rooms at feasts, and the chief
seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the mar-
kets, and to be called of men,
Rāb'bi, Rāb'bi.

8 But be not ye called Rāb'bi:
for one is your Master, even
Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father
upon the earth: for one
is your Father, which is in
heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters:
for one is your Master,
even Christ.

11 But he that is greatest
among you shall be your serv-
ant.

12 And whosoever shall exalt
himself shall be abased; and he
that shall humble himself shall
be exalted.

13 ¶ But woe unto you,
scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!
for ye shut up the kingdom
of heaven against men: for
ye neither go in yourselves,
neither suffer ye them that are
entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes
and Pharisees, hypocrites! for
ye devour widows' houses, and
for a pretence make long pray-
er: therefore ye shall receive
the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes
and Pharisees, hypocrites! for
ye compass sea and land to make
one proselyte, and when he is
made, ye make him twofold
more the child of hell than your-
selves.

16 Woe unto you, blind
guides, which say, Whosoever
shall swear by the temple, it
is nothing; but whosoever shall
swear by the gold of the temple,
he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for
whether is greater, the gold, or
the temple that sanctifieth the
gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear
by the altar, it is nothing; but
whosoever sweareth by the gift
that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for
whether is greater, the gift, or
the altar that sanctifieth the
gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear
by the altar, sweareth by it, and
by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by
the temple, sweareth by it, and
by him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by
heaven, sweareth by the throne
of God, and by him that sitteth
thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye
pay tithe of mint and anise and
cummin, and have omitted the
weightier matters of the law,
judgment, mercy, and faith:
these ought ye to have done, and
not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which
strain at a gnat, and swallow a
camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye
make clean the outside of the
cup and of the platter, but
within they are full of extortion
and excess.

26 Thou blind Pharisee,
cleanse first that which is within
the cup and platter, that the out-
side of them may be clean also.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

16

l *False Teachers*,

2 Pet. 2:1.

m *Spiritual Blind-*

ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

n *Oath*, Num. 5:19.

o *Temple*, 1 Kin.

6:17.

p *Gold*, Ezek. 7:19.

17

q *Fool*, Prov. 18:2.

r *Sanctification*,

1 Pet. 1:2.

18

s *Altar, of burnt*
offerings, Gen.

8:20.

4 R. V. a debtor.

19

t *Ex.* 29:37.

22

u *Heaven, figura-*
tive, Luke 18:22.

v *Throne, figura-*
tive, 1 Kin. 2:19.

23

w *Tithes*, Num.

18:24.

x *Luke* 11:42.

y *Isa.* 28:25, 27.

z *Duty, of man to*
God, Eccl. 12:13.

a *Duty, of man to*
man, Eccl. 12:13.

b *Righteousness,*
required, Psa.

15:2.

Mercy, enjoined,

Deut. 5:10.

d *Faith*, Mark

11:22.

24

e *Reproof, faith-*
fulness in, Prov.

17:10.

f *False Teachers*,

2 Pet. 2:1.

g *Spiritual Blind-*
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

5 R. V. out the

gnat.

25

h *Scribe*, 1 Kin.

4:3.

i *Pharisees*, Matt.

15:12.

j *Hypocrisy*, Jas.

3:17.

k *Extortion*, Isa.

16:4.

6 R. V. from

26

l *Spiritual Purifi-*
cation, enjoined,

Psa. 51:2.

† **PHYLACTERY**. A small box containing slips of parchment on which were written portions of the law, Ex. 13:9, 16; Deut. 6:4-9; 11:18. Worn ostentatiously by the Jews, Matt. 23:5.
‡ **RABBI**. The title, of a teacher, Matt. 23:7, 8; John 3:2; ostentatiously used by the Pharisees, Matt. 23:7; used in address-

ing John, John 3:26; used in addressing Jesus, John 1:38, 49; 3:2; 6:25 [R. V., Matt. 26:25, 49; Mark 9:5; 11:21; 14:45; John 4:31; 9:2; 11:8]. Jesus called Rabbani, [R. V. Mark 10:51; John 20:16. Forbidden by Jesus as a title to his disciples, Matt. 23:8.

A. D. 33

See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

27

m Wicked, de-
scribed, *Psa.* 73:3.

30

n Self-righteous-
ness, *Luke* 18:11.

31

o Self-condemna-
tion, *Job* 9:20.

p Example, bad,
John, 13:15.

33

q Viper, figurative,
Isa. 30:6.

r Punishment, no
escape from, *Lev.*
26:41.

s Sin, no escape
from consequen-
ces of, *Rom.*
5:12.

t Judgments, *Ex.*
6:6.

u Wicked, punish-
ment of, *Psa.*
73:3.

v Hell, *Mark* 9:43.

w R. V. judgment

34

w *Luke* 11:49-51.

x Jesus, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.

y Opportunity, the
measure of re-
sponsibility, *Gal.*
6:10.

z Prophets, perse-
cutions of, *Isa.*
3:2.

a Minister, trials
and persecutions
of, *Rom.* 15:16.

b Martyrdom, *Rev.*
17:6.

c Crucifixion,
Mark 15:13.

d Scourging, *Acts*
22:24.

e Synagogue,
Matt. 12:9.

f Persecution, of
the righteous,
John 15:20.

35

g Responsibility,
Ezek. 18:20.

h Abel, *Gen.* 4:2.

i *Luke* 11:51.

j Or, Berechiah,
Zech. 1:1, 7.

k Altar, in the
temple, *Gen.*
8:20.

l R. V. sanctuary

36

l Jesus, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.

37

m *Luke* 13:34, 35;
19:41-44.

n Jerusalem, *Judg.*
19:10.

o Backsliders,
God's solicitude
for, *Jer.* 3:22.

p Prophets, perse-
cution of, *Isa.*
3:2.

q Opportunity, lost,
Gal. 6:10.

27 ^eWoe unto *you,^hscribes and
ⁱPhār'ī-sees, ^jhypocrites! for ^mye
are like unto whited sepulchres,
which indeed appear beautiful
outward, but are within full of
dead men's bones, and of all
uncleanness.

28 ^eEven so ye also outwardly
appear righteous unto men, but
^mwithin ye are full of ^jhypocrisy
and iniquity.

29 ^eWoe unto you, ^hscribes and
ⁱPhār'ī-sees, ^jhypocrites! because
ye build the tombs of the proph-
ets, and garnish the sepulchres
of the righteous,

30 And ⁿsay, If we had been
in the days of our fathers, we
would not have been partakers
with them in the blood of the
prophets.

31 Wherefore ^oye be witnesses
unto yourselves, that ye are the
children of ^pthem which killed
the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure
of your fathers.

33 ^mYe serpents, ye generation
of ^qvipers, ^rhow can ye escape
the ^{7, l, u}damnation of ^vhell?

34 Wherefore, behold, ^{w, x, y}I
send unto you ^{z, a}prophets, and
wise men, and scribes: and
^asome of them ye shall ^bkill
and ^ccrucify; and ^{some} of them
shall ye ^dscourge in your ^esyna-
gogues, and ^tpersecute them from
city to city:

35 That ^oupon *you may come
all the righteous blood shed up-
on the earth, from the blood of
righteous ^hĀ'bēl unto the blood
of ⁱZāch-a-ri'as son of ^jBār-a-
chi'as, whom ye ^{b, l}slew between
the ^ktemple and the ^kaltar.

36 Verily ^tI say unto you, All
these things shall come upon
this generation.

37 ^mO ⁿJē-ru'sā-lēm, Jē-ru'-
sā-lēm, ^othou that ^{b, l}killst the
^pprophets, and stonest them
which are sent unto thee, ^qhow

often would ^tI have gathered
thy children together, even as a
hen gathereth her chickens un-
der her wings, and ye ^swould not!
38 Behold, your house is left
unto you desolate.

39 For ^tI say unto you, Ye shall
not see me henceforth, till ye
shall say, ^tBlessed is he that
cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 24

*Jesus foretells the destruction of the temple,
3 and the calamities which shall precede
it. 29 The signs of his coming. 34 The
day and hour thereof unknown. 42 The
duty of all to watch.*

^aAND Jē'sus went out, and
^adeparted from the ^btem-
ple: and his ^cdisciples came to
him for to shew him the build-
ings of the temple.

2 And Jē'sus said unto them,
See ye not all these things? verily
^dI say unto you, There shall
not be left here one stone upon
another, that shall not be thrown
down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the
mount of ^eŌl'ives, the ^edisciples
came unto him privately, saying,
Tell us, when shall these things
be? and what shall be the ⁱsign
of ^othy coming, and of the end
of the ^hworld?

4 And Jē'sus answered and
said unto them, ⁱTake heed that
no man ^{l, i, k}deceive you.

5 For ^{l, m}many shall come in my
name, saying, I am Christ; and
shall ^{2, i, k}deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of ⁿwars
and rumours of wars: see that
ye be not troubled: for all these
things must come to pass, but
the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against
nation, and kingdom against
kingdom: and there shall be
^ofamines, ³and pestilences, and
^pearthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning
of ^{4, q}sorrows.

9 ^rThen shall they ^sdeliver you

A. D. 33

See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

r Jesus, love of,
Matt. 1:21.

s Impenitence,
Rom. 2:5.

39

t *Psa.* 118:26;
Matt. 21:9;

Mark 11:9; *Luke*
13:35; 19:38;
John 12:13.

1

a *Mark* 13; *Luke*
21:5-36.

b Temple, Herod's
1 *Kin.* 6:17.

c Apostles, *Luke*
6:13.

2

d Jesus, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.

3

e Mount of Olives,
Mark 11:1.

f Sign, a token,
Mark 8:11.

g Jesus, second
coming of, *Matt.*
1:21.

h Earth, destruc-
tion of, *Prov.*
8:23.

4

t Watchfulness,
enjoined, *Matt.*
24:42.

j Temptation,
leading into,
Luke 11:4.

k Apostasy, *Acts*
1:25.

1 R. V. lead you
astray.

5

l False Teachers,
2 *Pet.* 2:1.

m Antichrist,
2 *John* 7.

2 R. V. lead many
astray.

6

n War, *Judg.* 3:2.

7

o Famine, 2 *Kin.*
8:1.

p Earthquakes, as
judgments, *Isa.*
29:6.

3 R. V. omits and
pestilences

8

q Afflictions, *Psa.*
34:19.

4 R. V. travail.

9

r Malice, *Eph.*
4:31.

s Persecution, of
the righteous,
John 15:20.

A.D. 33

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

t Martyrdom, Rev. 17:6.

u Hatred, Prov. 15:17.

10

v Apostasy, Acts 1:25.

w Betrayal, Matt. 26:46.

5 R. V. stumble,

12

x Backsliding, temptation to, Hos. 11:7.

13

y Blessings, contingent upon obedience, Deut. 11:26.

z Faithfulness, Luke 16:10.

a Perseverance, Eph. 6:18.

b Christian Graces, perseverance, Gal. 5:22.

c Righteous, rewarded, Psa. 64:10.

d Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

e Reward, a motive to perseverance, Matt. 5:12.

f Salvation, Acts 16:17.

14

g Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

h Gospel, prophecies relating to, Mark 13:10.

i Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

j Missions, Matt. 28:19.

15

k Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11.

l Jerusalem, destruction of, foretold by Jesus, Judg. 19:10.

m Daniel, prophecies of, Dan. 1:6.

n Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

16

o Judea, Luke 5:17.

17

p House, roof of, Esth. 8:1.

18

q Dress, Zech. 3:3.

6 R. V. cloke.

20

r Winter, Gen. 8:22.

s Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

21

t Faith, trial of, Mark 11:22.

u Adversity, Psa. 10:6.

up to be afflicted, and shall ⁴kill you: and ye shall be ^uhated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many ^bbe ^voffended, and shall ^wbetray one another, and shall ^uhate one another.

11 And many ^{l,m}false prophets shall rise, and shall ^zdeceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall ^xwax cold.

13 ^yBut he that shall ^{z,a,b}endure unto the end, ^{c,d}the same shall be ⁱsaved.

14 And ^othis ^hgospel of the kingdom shall be ⁱpreached in ^jall the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 ^{k,l}When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by ^mDan'iel the ⁿprophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in ^oJu-dæ'a flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the ^phousetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his ^qclothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the ^rwinter, neither on the ^ssabbath day:

21 For then shall be great ^{t,u}tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the

^{v,w}elect's ^xsake those days shall be shortened.

23 ^yThen if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here ^{is} ^zChrist, or, There; believe ^{it} not.

24 For there shall arise ^zfalse Christs, and ^afalse prophets, and shall shew great ^{b,c}signs and wonders; insomuch that, if ^{it} were possible, they shall ^{7,a}deceive the very ^eelect.

25 Behold, ⁱI have told you before.

26 Wherefore if ^athey shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, ^{he} is in the secret chambers; believe ^{it} not.

27 For as the ^{h,i}lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the ^jcoming of the Son of man be.

28 ^kFor wheresoever the carcass is, there will the ^leagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately after the ^mtribulation of those days shall the ⁿsun ^obe ^{p,q}darkened, and the ^rmoon ^oshall ^rnot give her light, and the ^sstars shall ^ofall from ^theaven, and ^othe powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the ^usign of the ^vSon of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth ^wmourn, and they shall see the ^vSon of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his ^xangels with a great sound of a ^ytrumpet, and ^zthey shall gather together his ^eelect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 ¶ ^aNow learn a ^bparable of the ^cfig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that ^dsummer is nigh:

^z Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10. **32**—^a Mark 13:28–31; Luke 21:29–33. ^b Parables, Ezek. 20:49. ^c Fig ^d Summer, Isa. 28:4.

A.D. 33

See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

22

v Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

w Foreordination, Rom. 8:30.

x Intercession, influence of the righteous, Jer. 27:18.

23

y Mark 13:21–27; Luke 21:24–28.

z Antichrist, 2 John 7.

24

a False Teachers, 2 Pet. 2:1.

b Miracles, performed by false Christs, Luke 23:8.

c Sorcery, Isa. 47:9.

d Deception, Josh. 9:4.

e Foreordination, v. 31; Rom. 8:30.

7 R. V. lead astray

25

f Jesus, omniscience of, Matt. 1:21.

g Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

27

h Lightning, Job 28:26.

i Meteorology, Matt. 16:2.

j Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.

28

k Parables, Ezek. 20:49.

l Eagle, Lev. 11:13.

29

m Adversity, Psa. 10:6.

n Sun, Josh. 10:12.

o Celestial Phenomena, Luke 23:44.

p Eclipse, Isa. 13:10.

q Darkness, figurative, Gen. 1:2.

r Moon, darkening of, Song 6:10.

s Stars, falling of, Judg. 5:20.

t Heavens, physical, Psa. 8:3.

30

u Sign, Mark 8:11.

v Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

w Despondency, Eccl. 2:20.

31

x Angel, functions of, Heb. 1:13.

y Trumpet, Josh. 6:4.

z Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10. **32**—^a Mark 13:28–31; Luke 21:29–33. ^b Parables, Ezek. 20:49. ^c Fig ^d Summer, Isa. 28:4.

A. D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

33 e Sign, Mark 8:11. f Celestial Phenomena, Luke 23:44.

34 g Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

35 h Heavens, physical, destruction of, Psa. 8:3. i Earth, destruction of, Prov. 8:23.

f Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16. k Prophecies, fulfillment of, Dan. 9:24.

36 l Mark 13:32-37; Luke 21:34-36.

m Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

n Angel, Heb. 1:13.

o God, foreknowledge of, Gen. 2:2.

p God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

37 q Or, Noah, Gen. 5:29.

r Amelivians, destruction of, Gen. 6:1.

s Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.

38 t Worldliness, instances of, 1 John 2:15.

u Spiritual Blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

v Marriage, Gen. 34:9.

w Ark, Gen. 6:14.

39 z Flood, Gen. 6:17.

y Judgments, Ex. 6:6.

41 z Women, duties of, Prov. 31:10.

a Labor, Luke 10:7.

b Mill, Ex. 11:5.

42 c Commandment, enjoining watchfulness, vs. 42-51; Deut. 8:2. d Temptation, admonitions against yielding to, Luke 11:4. e Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21. 43 f Luke 12:39, 40. g Time, Rev. 10:6. h Threes, Deut. 24:7. i Temptation, Luke 11:4. S R. V. master

* WATCHFULNESS, Psa. 102:7. Over the tongue, Psa. 39:1; 141:3.

With prayer, Neh. 4:9; Matt. 26:41; Mark 13:33; Eph. 6:18; Col. 4:2; 1 Pet. 4:7.

Enjoined, Deut. 4:15; Josh. 23:11; Matt. 18:10; 24:42-51; 25:13; Mark 4:24; 13:32-37; Luke 11:35; 12:35-40; 17:3; 21:34-36; Rom. 11:20; 1 Cor. 10:12; 11:28; 16:13; Gal. 6:1; Eph. 5:15; Col. 2:8; 1 Thess. 5:4, 6, 21; 1 Pet. 5:8; Heb. 2:1; Rev. 16:15.

Upon young men, Psa. 119:9; Prov. 4:23-27. Upon mar-

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these ^{e, f}things, know that it is near, ^{even at} the doors.

34 Verily ^gI say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 ^hHeaven and ⁱearth shall pass away, but my ^{j, k}words shall not pass away.

36 ¶ ^lBut of that ^mday and hour knoweth no man, no, not the ⁿangels of heaven, but ^{o, p}my Father only.

37 But as the days of ^{q, r}Nō'e were, so shall also the ^scoming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were ^{t, u}eating and drinking, ^vmarrying and giving in marriage, until the day that ^wNō'e entered into the ^{x, y}ark, 39 And knew not until the ^zflood came, and took them all away; so shall also the ^scoming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two ^zwomen shall be ^agrinding at the ^bmill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ ^{*, c, d}Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your ^eLord doth come.

43 ^lBut know this, that if the ^sgoodman of the house had known in what ^owatch the ^{h, i}thief would come, he would have ^{*watched}, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ^jready: for in such an hour as ye think not the ^kSon of man ^ecometh.

45 ^lWho then is a ^{m, n}faithful and ^owise ^{p, q}servant, whom his ^rlord hath made ruler over his household, to give them ^omeat in due season?

46 ^{s, t}Blessed is that ^{p, q}servant, whom his ^rlord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall ^{s, t}make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil ^pservant shall ^{u, v}say in his ^wheart, My ^xlord delayeth his coming; 49 And shall begin to ^ysmite ^{his} fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the ^zdrunken; 50 The lord of that ^pservant shall come in a day when he looketh not for ^{him}, and in an hour that he is not a ware of, 51 And shall ^{a, b, c}cut him asunder, and appoint ^{him} his portion with the ^dhypocrites: there shall be ^{e, f}weeping and ^ggnashing of teeth.

44 Therefore be ye also ^jready: for in such an hour as ye think not the ^kSon of man ^ecometh.

45 ^lWho then is a ^{m, n}faithful and ^owise ^{p, q}servant, whom his ^rlord hath made ruler over his household, to give them ^omeat in due season?

46 ^{s, t}Blessed is that ^{p, q}servant, whom his ^rlord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall ^{s, t}make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil ^pservant shall ^{u, v}say in his ^wheart, My ^xlord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to ^ysmite ^{his} fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the ^zdrunken;

50 The lord of that ^pservant shall come in a day when he looketh not for ^{him}, and in an hour that he is not a ware of,

51 And shall ^{a, b, c}cut him asunder, and appoint ^{him} his portion with the ^dhypocrites: there shall be ^{e, f}weeping and ^ggnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25

The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents. 31 The last judgment described.

^{a, b}THEN shall the ^dkingdom ^cof heaven be likened unto ten ^evirgins, which took their ^llamps, and went forth to meet the ^obridegroom.

2 And five of ^hthem were ^{i, j}wise, and ^kfive were ^lfoolish.

3 ^kThey that were ^lfoolish took

1 a Parables, Ezek. 20:49. b Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7. c Opportunity, the measure of responsibility, vs. 1-16; Gal. 6:10. d Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24. e Virgin, parable of, Isa. 62:5. f Lamp, Ex. 27:20. g Bridegroom, Isa. 61:10. 2 h Women, good, illustrated, Prov. 31:10. i Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2. j Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2. k Women, wicked, illustrated, Prov. 31:10. l Spiritual Blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

ried men, Mal. 2:15 Upon ministers, Acts 20:28-31; 1 Cor. 3:10; Col. 4:2, 17; 1 Tim. 4:16.

Over motives, Matt. 6:1-5. Over conscience, Luke 11:35. Over the heart, Prov. 4:23.

Against apostasy, 2 John 8. Against backsliding, Deut. 4:9, 23; Heb. 3:12; 12:15; Rev. 3:2, 3, 11. Against covetousness, Luke 12:15. Against idolatry, Ex. 23:13; Deut. 4:23; 11:16; 12:13. Against evil associations, Ex. 34:12; Phil. 3:2; 2 Pet. 3:17. Against false teachers, Matt. 7:15; Mark 13:22, 23; Acts 20:28-31; 1 John 4:1.

A. D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

44 j Preparedness, Luke 12:40.

k Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

45 l Luke 12:42-48.

m Faithfulness, exhortations to, Luke 16:10.

n Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10.

o Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2.

p Servant, figurative, Jer. 2:14.

q Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom. 15:16.

r Master, Col. 4:1.

9 R. V. food

46 s Reward, a motive, to faithfulness, Matt. 5:12.

t Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

48 u Procrastination, Acts 24:25.

v Delusion, 2 Thess. 2:11.

w Heart, Psa. 44:21.

x God, long-suffering of, abused, Gen. 2:2.

49 y Oppression, Eccl. 5:8.

z Drunkenness, Luke 21:34.

51 a Probation, ended, Rom. 5:4.

b Opportunity, lost, Gal. 6:10.

c Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

d Hypocrisy, Jas. 3:17.

e Weeping, in penitence, Ezra 3:13.

f Sorrow, of the lost, Matt. 13:42.

g Gnashing of Teeth, Job 16:9.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/v7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usefndp

A.D. 33

See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

3

m Procrastination,
Acts 24:25.
n Oil, illumination,
Deut. 12:17.
o Oil, figurative,
Deut. 12:17.

4

p Preparedness,
Luke 12:40.

5

q Sleep, Psa.
127:2.
*r Death, called
sleep*, Num.
23:10.

6

*s Jesus, second
coming of*, Matt.
1:21.

7

t Resurrection,
1 Cor. 15:12.

8

*u Preparedness,
lack of*, Luke
12:40.
v Unfaithfulness,
Luke 16:11.
1 R. V. going

9

w Commerce, 1 Kin.
10:15.

10

*x Marriage, figura-
tive*, Gen. 34:9.
y Probation, ended,
Rom. 5:4.
*z Opportunity,
lost*, Gal. 6:10.

a Door, figurative,
Deut. 11:20.

2 R. V. marriage
feast:

11

b Delusion,
2 Thess. 2:11.
*c Virgin, parable
of*, Isa. 62:5.
*d Women, wicked,
illustrated*, Prov.
31:10.
*e Wicked, prayer
of*, Psa. 73:3.

12

f Reprobates,
1 Cor. 9:27.

13

*g Watchfulness,
enjoined*, Matt.
24:42.
*h Commandment,
enjoining watch-
fulness*, Deut.
8:2.
*i Temptation, ad-
monitions against
yielding to*, Luke
11:4.

j Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21. *k Jesus, second coming of*, Matt. 1:21. 3 R. V. omits the remainder of this verse. 14 *l Parables*, Ezek. 20:49. *m Faithfulness, required*, vs. 14-23; Luke 16:10. *n Probation*, Rom. 5:4. *o Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24. *p Compare Luke 19:12-26*. *q Servant*, Jer. 2:14. *r Steward*, Gen. 43:19. 4 R. V. another

their ^llamps, and ^mtook no ^{n,o}oil with them:

4 But the ^hwise ^ptook ^{n,o}oil in their vessels with their ^llamps.

5 While the ^obridegroom tarried, they all ^qslumbered and ^rslept.

6 And at ^bmidnight there was a cry made, Behold, the ^{o,s}bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those ^evirgins ^tarose, and trimmed their ^llamps.

8 And the ^{k,l}foolish said unto the ^{h,i,i}wise, ^uGive us of your ^{n,o}oil; ^vfor our ^llamps are ^tgone out.

9 But the ^{h,i}wise answered, saying, *Not so*; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that ^wsell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to ^wbuy, the ^{o,s}bridegroom came; and they that were ^pready went in with him to the ^{2,x}marriage: and ^{y,z}the ^adoor was shut.

11 ^bAfterward came also the other ^{e,d}virgins, ^esaying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto ^tyou, I know you not.

13 ^{g,h,i}Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour ³wherein the ^{i,k}Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ ^{l,m,n}For the ^okingdom of heaven is as ^pa man travelling into ⁴a far country, *who* called his own ^{q,r}servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five ^stalents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five ^stalents went and ^ttraded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he also ^tgained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's ^umoney.

19 After a long time the ^klord of those ^{q,r}servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five ^stalents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have ^{t,v,w}gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord ^xsaid unto him, Well done, *thou* good and ^vfaithful ^{q,r}servant: thou hast been ^yfaithful over a few things, ^zI will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the ^ajoy of thy ^blord.

22 He also that had received two ^ctalents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have ^{d,e}gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord ^fsaid unto him, Well done, good and ^gfaithful servant; thou hast been ^hfaithful over a few things, ⁱI will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the ^ajoy of thy ^blord.

24 Then ^jhe which had received the one ^ctalent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou ⁵hast not strawed:

25 And ^{i,k}I was afraid, and went and ^lhid thy talent in the earth; lo, *there* thou hast *that* is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and ^msllothful ⁱservant, thou knewest

A.D. 33

See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

16

t Works, 2 Tim.
1:9.

18

u Money, Jer.
32:9.

20

*v Faithfulness, ex-
emplified*, Luke
16:10.

*w Diligence, exem-
plified*, Rom.
12:8.

21

*x Judgment, ac-
cording to oppor-
tunity and works*,
1 Pet. 1:17.

*y Christian Graces,
faithfulness*, Gal.
5:22.

*z Righteous, prom-
ises to*, Psa. 64:
10.

a Joy, Psa. 5:11.

b Jesus, king,
Matt. 1:21.

22

c Talent, Ex.
38:25.

*d Diligence, exem-
plified*, Rom.
12:8.

e Works, 2 Tim.
1:9.

23

*f Judgment, ac-
cording to oppor-
tunity and works*,
1 Pet. 1:17.

*g Faithfulness, ex-
emplified*, Luke
16:10.

*h Christian Graces,
faithfulness*, Gal.
5:22.

*i Righteous, prom-
ises to*, Psa. 64:
10.

24

*j Servant, wicked
and unfaithful*,
Jer. 2:14.

5 R. V. didst not
scatter:

25

*k Self-condemna-
tion*, Job 9:20.

l Unfaithfulness,
Luke 16:11.

26

m Laziness, Prov.
19:15.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

n Reaping, figurative, 1 Sam. 6:13.

27

o Money, Jer. 32:9.

p Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.

q Interest, Ex. 22:25.

6 R. V. bankers

7 R. V. interest.

28

r Probation, ended, Rom. 5:4.

29

s Proverbs, 1 Sam. 24:13.

t Prosperity, Eccl. 7:14.

30

u Punishment, according to deeds, Lev. 26:41.

v Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

w Second Death, Rev. 20:14.

x Hell, Mark 9:43.

y Darkness, figurative, Gen. 1:2.

z Weeping, in perdition, Ezra 3:13.

a Sorrow, of the lost, Matt. 13:42.

b Gnashing of Teeth, Job 16:9.

31

c Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

d Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.

e Angel, holy, Heb. 1:13.

f Jesus, judge, vs. 31-34; Matt. 1:21.

g Jesus, King, vs. 31-34; Matt. 1:21.

h Throne, figurative, 1 Kin. 2:19.

32

i Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

j Sin, separates from God, Rom. 5:12.

k Shepherd, Jer. 31:10.

l Righteous, compared to sheep, Psa. 64:10. *m Wicked, compared to goats*, Psa. 73:3.

n God, sovereign, Gen. 2:2. *o Reward, a motive, to faithfulness*, Matt. 5:12. *p Righteous, promises to*, Psa. 64:10. *q Promise, implied, to the righteous*, 2 Cor. 1:20. *r Heaven, the future home of the righteous*, Luke 18:22. *s Inheritance, figurative*, Num. 27:7.

35 t Poor, duty to, Prov. 21:13. *u Afflicted, duty to*, Job 34:28. *v Kindness, enjoined*, vs. 35-40; Acts 23:2. *w Duty, of man to man*, Eccl. 12:13. *x Altruism*, Acts 20:35. *y Love, of man for man*, 1 John 4:7. *z Faithfulness*, Luke 16:10. — *a Liberality*, 1 Tim. 6:18. *b Works, good*, 2 Tim. 1:9. *c Love, of man for man*, 1 John 4:7. *d Duty, of man to man*, Eccl. 12:13. *e Altruism*, Acts 20:35.

that I ⁿreap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strowed: ^hThou oughtest therefore to have put my ^omoney to the ^eexchangers, and ^{then} at ^mmy coming I should have received mine own with ⁷usury.

28 ^rTake therefore the ^etalent from him, and give ^{it} unto him which hath ten talents.

29 ^sFor unto every one that ^hhath shall be given, and he shall have ^aabundance: but from ^hhim that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And ^ucast ye the ^vunprofitable servant into ^{w, x}outer ^ydarkness: there shall be ^{z, a}weeping and ^bgnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When the ^{c, d}Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy ^eangels with him, then shall ^{l, g}he sit upon the ^hthrone of his glory:

32 And ^hbefore him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall ⁱseparate them one from another, as a ^kshepherd divideth his ^lsheep from the ^mgoats:

33 And he shall set the ^lsheep on his right hand, but the ^mgoats on the left.

34 Then shall the ⁿKing say unto them on his right hand, ^{o, p, a}Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the ^{r, s}kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For ^tI was an ^uhungred, and ^{v, w, x, y}ye ^{z, a, b}gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ^{c, d, e}ye ^{a, b, e}gave

me drink: I was a ^lstranger, and ye ^{c, d, g}took me in:

36 Naked, and ^{e, d, y}ye ^{b, e, h}clothed me: I was ^{*}sick, and ye ⁱvisited me: ^lI was in prison, and ye ^{b, e}came unto me.

37 ^kThen shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 ^kWhen saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee ^{*}sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the ^{l, m}King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done ^bit unto one of the least of these my ⁿbrethren, ye have done ^{it} unto me.

41 Then shall ^{l, m}he say also unto ^othem on the left hand, ^rDepart from me, ye cursed, into ^qeverlasting ^rfire, prepared for the ^sdevil and his ^tangels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ^uye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ^yye gave me no drink:

43 I was a ^lstranger, and ^yye took me not in: naked, and ^yye ^hclothed me not: ^{*}sick, and ⁱin prison, and ^yye ⁱvisited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or a ^lstranger, or naked, or ^{*}sick, or ⁱin prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ^yye did ^{it} not to one of the least of these, ye did ^{it} not to me.

46 And ^othese shall go away into ^severlasting ^vpunishment: but ^wthe righteous into ^{x, y}life eternal.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

f Foreigners, Deut. 23:20.

g Hospitality, Rom. 12:13.

36

h Poor, duty to, Prov. 21:13.

i Afflicted, duty to, Job 34:28.

j Prisoners, Psa. 79:11.

37

k Humility, exemplified, Prov. 22:4.

40

l God, sovereign, Gen. 2:2.

m God, judge, Gen. 2:2.

n Brother, Prov. 18:24.

41

o Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

p Sin, separates from God, Rom. 5:12.

q Hell, Mark 9:43.

r Fire, figurative, Ex. 12:8.

s Satan, Matt. 4:10.

t Demons, punishment of, Matt. 4:24.

42

u Unfaithfulness, Luke 16:11.

46

v Punishment, eternal, Lev. 26:41.

w Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

x Life, everlasting, Eccl. 8:15.

y Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:54.

z R. V. eternal

*** SICK, THE.** *Visiting*, Psa. 41:6. *Visiting, a duty*, Matt. 25:36, 43; Jas. 1:27. **Figurative**, Isa. 1:5, 6; Hos. 5:13. See footnotes: **AFFLICTED**, Job 34:28; **AFFLICTIONS**, Psa. 34:19; **DISEASE**, Ex. 15:26.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

- 1
- a Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.
- b Apostles, Luke 6:13.
- 2
- c Mark 14:1, 2; Luke 22:1, 2.
- d Annual Feasts, Num. 15:3.
- e Passover, Num. 9:5.
- f Jesus, humanity, of, Matt. 1:21.
- g Betrayal, Matt. 26:46.
- h Jesus, death of, Matt. 1:21.

- 3
- i Priest, Lev. 1:5.
- j High Priest, Lev. 21:10.
- 1 R. V. omits and the scribes
- 2 R. V. court
- 4
- k Conspiracy, instances of, 1 Kin. 16:9.
- l Persecution, of Jesus, John 15:20.
- m Craftiness, Psa. 83:3.

- 6
- n Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8; see also Luke 7:36-39.
- o Bethany, John 11:18.
- p Mark 14:3.
- q Leprosy, Lev. 13:2.

- 7
- r Love, for Jesus, instances of, 1 John 4:19.
- s Mary, anoints Jesus, John 11:2.
- t Mark 14:3; Luke 7:37.
- u Cruise, 1 Sam. 26:11.
- v Ointment, Eccl. 7:1.
- w Anointing, symbolic, Deut. 28:40.
- x Jesus, anointed, Matt. 1:21.

- 8
- y Parsimony, of the disciples, Mal. 3:8.

- 9
- z Poor, Prov. 21:13.

- 12
- a Anointing, the dead, Deut. 28:40.
- b Dead, anointing of, 2 Kin. 4:32.
- c Ointment, Eccl. 7:1.
- d Burial, Acts 8:2.
- 3 R. V. to prepare me for burial.

CHAPTER 26

The rulers conspire against Jesus. 6 At Bethany a woman anoints his head. 14 Judas conspires against him. 17 Jesus keeps the passover; 26 institutes the Lord's supper; 36 prays in the garden; 47 and is betrayed with a kiss. 57 He is brought before the high priest and condemned. 69 Peter denies him.

AND it came to pass, when Jē'sus had finished all these sayings, ^ahe said unto his ^bdisciples,

2 Ye know that ^cafter two days is the ^dfeast of the ^epassover, and the ^fSon of man is ^gbetrayed to be ^hcrucified.

3 ¶ Then assembled together the chief ⁱpriests, ¹and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the ²palace of the high ^jpriest, who was called *Cā'ia-phās,

4 And ^{k,l}consulted that they might take Jē'sus by ^msubtilty, and kill ⁿhim.

5 But they said, Not on the ^afeast ^{day}, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ Now when Jē'sus was in ^aBēth'a-nŷ, in the house of ^bSī'mon the ^cleper,

7 ¶ There came unto him a ^swoman having an ⁱalabaster ^ubox of very precious ^oointment, and ^wpoured it on ^xhis head, as he sat ^{at} ^{meat}.

8 But when his ^bdisciples saw ^{it}, they had indignation, ^ysaying, To what purpose ^{is} this waste?

9 For this ^oointment might have been sold for much, and given to the ^zpoor.

10 When Jē'sus understood ^{it}, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For ye have the ^zpoor always with you; but me ye have not always.

12 ^{a,b}For in that she hath poured this ^cointment on my body, she did ^{it} ³for my ^aburial.

13 Verily ^eI say unto you, Wheresoever this ⁷gospel shall be ^qpreached in the whole world, ^{there} shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ ^hThen one of the ⁱtwelve, called ^jJū'das Īs-cār'ŷ-ot, ^{k,l,m}went unto the chief priests,

15 ^{k,l,m}And said ^{unto} ^{them}, ⁿWhat will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they ⁴,^ocovenanted with him for thirty pieces of ^psilver.

16 And from that time ^{he} ^ksought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ ^aNow the first ^{day} of the ⁷feast of unleavened bread the ⁱdisciples came to Jē'sus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the ^spassover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The ⁵,^tMaster saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the ^spassover at thy house with my ⁱdisciples.

19 And the ^{u,v}disciples did as Jē'sus had appointed them; and they made ready the ^spassover.

20 ¶ ^wNow when the even was come, he sat down with the ⁱtwelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily ^eI say unto you, that ¹one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and ²began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He that dippeth ^{his} hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but ^ywoe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

- 13
- e Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.
- f Gospel, Mark 13:10.
- g Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

- 14
- h Mark 14:10, 11; Luke 22:3-6.
- i Apostles, Luke 6:13.
- j Judas, Mark 3:19.

- k Infidelity, of friends, 2 Cor. 6:15.
- l Apostasy, instances of, Acts 1:25.
- m Conspiracy, 1 Kin. 16:9.

- 15
- n Covetousness, instances of, Isa. 57:17.
- o Bribery, instances of, 1 Sam. 8:3.

- p Silver, used for money, 1 Chr. 28:14.
- 4 R. V. weighed unto him thirty

- 17
- q Mark 14:12-16; Luke 22:7-13.
- r Annual Feasts, Num. 15:3.
- s Passover, observed by Jesus, vs. 17-20; Num. 9:5.

- 18
- t Master, John 13:13.
- 5 Am. R. V. marg. teacher

- 19
- u John, Mark 1:19.
- v Peter, Mark 5:37.

- 20
- w Mark 14:17-26; Luke 22:14-38.

- 22
- x Self-examination, 2 Cor. 13:5.

- 24
- y Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

* CAIAPHAS. High priest, Luke 3:2. Son-in-law of Annas, John 18:13. Prophecies concerning Jesus, John 11:49-51; 18:14. Jesus tried before, Matt. 26:2, 3, 37, 63-65;

Mark 14:53-65; 15:1; Luke 22:54, 66-71; John 18:24, 28. Peter and other disciples accused before; Peter's defense, and Peter and John's bold statement of rights, Acts 4:1-22.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

25

z Hypocrisy, instances of, Jas. 3:17.

6 R. V. Is it I, Rabbi?

26

a Passover, Lord's supper ordained at, Num. 9:5.

b Eucharist, Mark 14:22.

c Bread, symbolic, 1 Cor. 11:23.

d Symbols and Similitudes, Heb. 9:9.

e Jesus, prayers of, Matt. 1:21.

f Apostles, Luke 6:13.

27

g Cup, Gen. 44:2.

h Wine, sacramental use of, Prov. 23:31.

i Thankfulness, to God, Acts 24:3.

28

j Blood, of Christ, Heb. 9:19.

k New Covenant, Jer. 31:31.

l Atonement, made by Jesus, Lev. 17:11.

m Jesus, design of his death, Matt. 1:21.

n Sin, forgiveness of, Rom. 5:12.

7 R. V. covenant,

29

o Fellowship, with Christ, 1 Cor. 1:9.

p God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

q Heaven, the future home of the righteous, Luke 18:22.

30

r Praise, Psa. 150:1.

s Song, Psa. 77:6.

t Mount of Olives, Mark 11:1.

31

u Mark 14:27-31.

v Temptation, Luke 11:4.

w Backsliding, temptations to, Hos. 11:7.

x Prophecies, concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.

y Zech. 13:7.

z Shepherd, figurative, Jer. 31:10.

—*a Jesus, shepherd, Matt. 1:21. b Sheep, figurative, Deut. 32:14.*

32 *c Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21. d Jesus, resurrection of, Matt. 1:21. e Galilee, Mark 6:21. 33 f Peter, Mark 5:37. g Backsliding, Hos. 11:7. h False Confidence, Psa. 30:6. 34 i Mark 14:30.*

68, 72; Luke 22:34, 60, 61; John 13:38; 18:27.

† **BETRAYAL.** Of cities: *Of Jericho by Rahab, Josh. 2:1-21; of Luz, Judg. 1:24, 25.*

Of David, by Doeg, 1 Sam. 22:9, 10, with 21:1-10. Of the righteous, foretold, Matt. 24:10; Mark 13:12; Luke 21:16,

good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then ⁱJū'das, which betrayed him, answered and said, ^{6, t, z}Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 ¶ ^{a, b}And as they were eating, Jē'sus took ^{c, d}bread, and ^eblessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the ⁱdisciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

27 And he took the ^{a, g, h}cup, and ⁱgave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; 28 For ^hthis is my ⁱblood of the ^{7, k}new testament, which is ⁱshed for many ^mfor the ⁿremission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this ^hfruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new ^owith you in my ^pFather's ^qkingdom.

30 ¶ And when they had ^rsung an ^shymn, they went out into the mount of ^tŌl'ives.

31 ^wThen saith Jē'sus unto them, All ye shall be ^{v, w}offended because of me this night: for ^xit is written, I will ^ysmite the ^{z, a}shepherd, and the ^bsheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 ^cBut after I am ^drisen again, I will go before you into ^eGāl'ilee.

33 ^fPē'tēr answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be ^goffended because of thee, *yet* ^hwill I never be offended.

34 Jē'sus said unto him, ⁱVerily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 ^jPē'tēr said unto him, Though I should die with thee, *yet* ^hwill I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ ^jThen cometh Jē'sus with them unto a place called ^kGēth-sēm'a-nē, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and ^{l, m}pray yonder.

37 And he took with him ⁱPē'tēr and the two ^{n, o}sons of ^pZēb'e-dee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, ^qMy soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and ^rwatch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and ^{l, m, s}prayed, saying, O ^u'my Father, ^uif it be possible, let this ^vcup pass from me: ^wnevertheless ^xnot as I will, but ^yas thou ^zwilt.

40 And he cometh unto the ^adisciples, and findeth them ^basleep, and saith unto ^cPē'tēr, What, could ye not ^awatch with me one hour?

41 ^aWatch and ^epray, that ye enter not into ⁱtemptation: the ^gspirit indeed *is* willing, but ^hthe flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and ^{i, j}prayed, saying, O ^k'my Father, ^lif this ^mcup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, ^{n, o}thy ^pwill be done.

43 And he came and found them ^basleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and ^{l, j}prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his ^adisciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is ^tbetrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: ^qbehold, ^rhe is at hand that doth ^tbetray me.

n Resignation, exemplified, Job 5:17. o Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8. p Will of God, the supreme rule of duty, Mark 3:35.

46 *q Jesus, omniscience of, Matt. 1:21. r Judas, Mark 3:19.*

Of Jesus, Matt. 10:4; 26:14-16, 45-50; Mark 14:10, 11; Luke 22:3-6, 21, 47, 48; John 13:21; 18:2, 5. **Foretold by himself,** Matt. 17:22; 20:18; 26:2, 21, 23-25; Mark 14:18-21, 41, 42; Luke 22:21; John 13:18, 21.

A.D. 33

36

j Mark 14:32-40; Luke 22:39-46; John 18:1.

k Gethsemane, Jesus betrayed in, Mark 14:32.

l Prayers of Jesus, Luke 5:16.

m Prayer, secret, Acts 6:4.

37

n James, Luke 5:10.

o John, Mark 1:19.

p Zebedee, Matt. 4:21.

38

q Jesus, sufferings of, Matt. 1:21.

r Watchfulness, Matt. 24:42.

39

s Adversity, prayer in, Psa. 10:6.

t Jesus, relation of, to the Father, Matt. 1:21.

u Contingencies, in divine government of man, 1 Kin. 3:14.

v Cup, figurative, Matt. 20:22.

w Jesus, death of, voluntary, Matt. 1:21.

x Resignation, exemplified, Job 5:17.

y Obedience, instances of, Heb. 5:8.

z Will of God, the supreme rule of duty, Mark 3:35.

40

a Apostles, Luke 6:13.

b Sleep, Psa. 127:2.

c Peter, Mark 5:37.

d Watchfulness, Matt. 24:42.

41

e Prayer, enjoined, Acts 6:4.

f Temptation, admonitions against yielding to, Luke 11:4.

g Man, sprtu, Job 4:17.

h Indecision, 1 Kin. 18:21.

42

i Prayers of Jesus, Luke 5:16.

j Adversity, prayer in, Psa. 10:6.

k Jesus, relation of, to the Father, Matt. 1:21.

l Contingencies, in divine government of man, 1 Kin. 3:14.

m Cup, figurative, Matt. 20:22.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

47

s Mark 14:43-50;
Luke 22:47-53;
John 18:3-11.
i *Sword*, 1 Chr.
21:5.
u *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
v *Senate*, Num.
11:16.

48

w *Friends, false*,
Ex. 33:11.
z *Kiss, of Judas*,
Ruth 1:14.

49

y *Treachery*,
2 Kin. 9:23.
z *Salutations*,
Luke 1:44.

a *Master*, John
13:13.

b *Kiss, of Judas*,
Ruth 1:14.

c *Hypocrisy*, Jas.
3:17.

S R. V. Rabbi;

50

d *Jesus, meekness
of*, Matt. 1:21.
e *Persecution, of
Jesus*, John 15:
20.
f *Prisoners*, Psa.
79:11.
9 R. V. do that for
which thou art
come.

51

g *Peter*, Mark 5:37.
h *Sword*, 1 Chr.
21:5.

i *Rashness, instan-
ces of*, 2 Sam. 6:7.

j *Mark 14:47*;
Luke 22:50, 51;
John 18:10.

k *High Priest*, Lev.
21:10.

52

l *Homicide, pun-
ishment of*, Deut.
5:17.

53

m *Jesus, divine son-
ship of*, Matt.
1:21.

n *God, fatherhood
of*, Gen. 2:2.

o *Angel, minister
to the righteous*,
Heb. 1:13.

54

p *Prophecies, con-
cerning Jesus,
and their fulfill-
ment*, Gen. 12:3.

55

q *Thieves*, Deut.
24:7.

r *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.

s *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

56

t *Prophecy*, Isa.
3:2.
u *Adversity, forsaken by friends in*, Psa. 10:6. v *Apostles*, Luke 6:13. w *Friends, false*, Ex. 33:11. x *Cowardice, instances of*, Lev. 26:36.

47 ¶ ^sAnd while he yet spake, lo, ^rJū'das, one of the ^atwelve, came, and with him a great multitude with [']swords and staves, from the chief ^upriests and ^velders of the people.

48 Now ^{r,w}he that [†]betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall ^xkiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he ^ycame to Jē'sus, and said, ^zHail, ^{8,a}master; and ^{b,c}kissed him.

50 And ^dJē'sus said unto him, Friend, ⁹wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and ^elaid hands on Jē'sus, and [†]took ^lhim.

51 And, behold, ⁹one of them which were with Jē'sus stretched out ^hhis hand, and drew his ^hsword, and ⁱstruck a ⁱservant of the ^khigh priest's, and smote off ^lhis ear.

52 Then said ^dJē'sus unto him, Put up again thy ^hsword into his place: for ^lall they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to ^mmy ⁿFather, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of ⁹angels?

54 But how then shall the ^pscriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said ^dJē'sus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a ^athief with ^hswords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you ^rteaching in the ^stemple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the ^vscriptures of the [']prophets might be fulfilled. ^uThen all the ^{v,w}disciples ^xforsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ ^yAnd they that had [†]laid hold on Jē'sus led ^hhim away to ^{*Cā'ia-phās} the ^{k,z}high priest, where the ^ascribes and the ^belders were assembled.

58 But ^cPē'tēr followed him afar off unto the ^{10,d}high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the ¹¹servants, to see the end.

59 ^eNow the chief [']priests, and ^{b,l}elders, and all the [']council, ⁹sought ^{h,i,j}false witness against Jē'sus, to put him to death;

60 ¹²But found none: yea, though many ^hfalse witnesses came, ^yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, 61 And said, ^kThis ^lfellow said, I am able to destroy the ^ltemple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the ^{*d}high priest arose, and said unto him, ^mAnswerest thou nothing? what ^{is it which} these witness against thee?

63 But Jē'sus ^{m,n}held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee ⁹by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the ^pChrist, the ⁹Son of God.

64 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the ^rSon of man ^{s,i}sitting on the right hand of power, and ^ucoming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the ^{*d}high priest ^vrent his clothes, ^wsaying, He hath spoken ^xblasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

67 ^uThen did they ^{9,z}spit in his face, and buffeted him; and oth-
x *Blasphemy, false accusations of*, 2 Sam. 12:14. 67 y *Prophecies, concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment*, Gen. 12:3. z *Sputting*, Num. 12:14.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

57

y *Trial of Jesus*,
vs. 57-68; Mark
14:53.

z *Judge, priests as*,
Judg. 2:18.

a *Scribe*, 1 Kin.
4:3.

b *Senate*, Num.
11:16.

58

c *Peter*, Mark 5:37.

d *High Priest*, Lev.
21:10.

10 R. V. court of
the high priest,

11 R. V. officers,

59

e *Court, corrupt*,
Ex. 18:26.

f *Rulers, wicked*,
instances of, Ex.
18:21.

g *Persecution, of
Jesus*, John 15:
20.

h *False Witness*,
Matt. 19:18.

i *False Accusation*,
2 Tim. 3:3.

j *Perjury*, 1 Tim.
1:10.

60

12 R. V. And they
found it not,
though many
false witness-
es came. But after-
ward came two,

61

k *Indictments, in-
stances of*, Matt.
27:37.

l *Temple, figura-
tive*, 1 Kin. 6:17.

62

m *Pleading*, Deut.
17:8.

63

n *Reticence of Je-
sus*, Mark 14:61.

o *Oath*, Num. 5:19.

p *Jesus, Messiah*,
Matt. 1:21.

q *Jesus, divinity
of*, Matt. 1:21.

64

r *Jesus, humanity
of*, Matt. 1:21.

s *Jesus, exaltation
of*, Matt. 1:21.

t *Jesus, king*,
Matt. 1:21.

u *Jesus, second
coming of*, Matt.
1:21.

65

v *Rending of Gar-
ments*, 2 Chr.
34:27.

w *Falseness, in-
stances of*, Job
21:34.

67 y *Prophecies*,
concerning the
Messiah, and their
fulfillment, Gen.
12:3. z *Sputting*,
Num. 12:14.

† ARREST. Of Jesus, Matt. 26:50, 57; Mark 14:46; Luke 22:54; John 18:12. Of the apostles, Acts 5:17, 18; 6:12.

Of Paul and Silas, Acts 16:19. Of Paul, Acts 21:30. Paul authorized to arrest Christians, Acts 9:2.

A.D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

a Smitting of Jesus, Isa. 50:6.

68

b Mocking, 1 Kin. 18:27.

69

c Mark 14:66-72; Luke 22:55-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27.

d Peter, Mark 5:37.

e Galilee, Mark 6:21.

13 R. V. court:

70

f Falsehood, instances of, Job 21:34.

g Covardice, instances of, Lev. 26:36.

h Temptation, instances of yielding to, Luke 11:4.

71

i Nazareth, John 1:46.

14 R. V. man

72

j Perjury, instances of, 1 Tim. 1:10.

k Mark 14:30, 68, 72; Luke 22:34, 60, 61; John 13:38.

75

l Conscience, guilty, instances of, Acts 23:1.

m Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

n Weeping, by Peter, Ezra 3:13.

o Repentance, instances of, Mark 1:4.

p Remorse, instances of, Matt. 27:3.

1

a Priest, Lev. 1:5.

b Senate, Num. 11:16.

c Conspiracy, instances of, 1 Kin. 16:9.

2

d Prisoners, Psa. 79:11.

ers ^asmote him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, ^bProphesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ ^cNow ^dPe'tēr sat without in the ¹³palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jē'sus of ^eGal'ī-lee.

70 But he ^{f,g,h}denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when ^ahe was gone out into the porch, another ^{maid} saw him, and said unto them that were there, This ¹⁴fellow was also with Jē'sus of ⁱNāz'a-rēth.

72 And again he ^{j,g,h}denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to ^aPe'tēr, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began ^ahe to curse and to ⁱswear, saying, ^lI know not the man. And immediately the ^kcock crew.

75 And ^aPe'tēr ^lremembered the word of ^mJē'sus, which said unto him, Before the ^kcock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and ^{n,o,p}wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27

Jesus delivered to Pilate. 3 Judas hangs himself. 19 The message of Pilate's wife. 24 Pilate washes his hands, releases Barabbas, and delivers Jesus to be crucified. 29 Jesus is crowned with thorns, 34 crucified, 40 reviled, 50 dies, and is buried. 62 The sepulchre made sure.

WHEN the morning was come, all the chief ^apriests and ^belders of the people ^ctook counsel against Jē'sus to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound ^dhim, they led him away, and

delivered him to ^{*1,c}Pōn'tī-ūs Pī'lāte the ^lgovernor.

3 ¶ Then ^{g,h}Jū'das, which had ^lbetrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, ^{f,i,k,l}repented himself, and brought again the ^mthirty pieces of ⁿsilver to the chief ^apriests and ^belders,

4 [†]Saying, ^{i,l}O I have sinned in that I have ^bbetrayed the ⁿinnocent ^ablood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And ^qhe cast down the pieces of ⁿsilver in the ^{2,7}temple, and departed, and went and ^{s,h}hanged himself.

6 And the chief ^apriests took the ⁿsilver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the ^utreasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the ^vpotter's field, to bury ^wstrangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The ^xfield of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was ^ffulfilled that which was spoken by ^yJēr'e-m'y the ^zprophet, saying, ^aAnd they took the thirty pieces of ^bsilver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Iṣ'ra-el did value;

10 And gave them for the ^cpotter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 ¶ ^dAnd Jē'sus stood before the ^{*governor}: and the governor asked him, saying, ^eArt thou the ^lKing of the Jews? And Jē'sus said unto him, ^gThou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief ^hpriests and ⁱelders, ^hhe ^kanswered nothing.

^f Jesus, king, Matt. 1:21. ^g Defense, Acts 19:33. ^h Priest, Lev. 1:5. ⁱ Senate, Num. 11:16. ^j Jesus, meekness of, Matt. 1:21. ^k Reticence of Jesus, Mark 14:61.

Allows Joseph of Arimathea to take Jesus's body, Matt. 27:57, 58; Mark 15:43-45; Luke 23:52; John 19:38.

† REMORSE, Ezek. 7:16-18, 25, 26; 33:10; 1 John 3:20. Of the lascivious, Prov. 5:7-13. Of the lost, Luke 13:28.

Instances of: David, Psa. 31:10; 51. Peter, Matt. 26:75. Judas, Matt. 27:3-5. The Jews, Acts 2:37.

A.D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

e Court, civil, Ex. 18:26.

f Government, provincial, Isa. 22:21.

1 R. V. omits Pontius,

3

g Judas, Mark 3:19.

h Minister, false and corrupt, Rom. 15:16.

i Betrayal, of Jesus, Matt. 26:46.

j Repentance, Mark 1:4.

k Conscience, guilty, Acts 23:1.

l Conviction of Sin, instances of, John 16:8.

m Conscience Money, Judg. 17:2.

n Silver, 1 Chr. 28:14.

4

o Sin, confession of, Rom. 5:12.

p Jesus, perfections of, Matt. 1:21.

q Blood, of Christ, Heb. 9:19.

5

r Temple, Herod's, 1 Kin. 6:17.

s Suicide, instances of, 1 Kin. 16:18.

t Prophecies, fulfilled, Dan. 9:24.

2 R. V. sanctuary,

6

u Treasure Houses, Ezra 5:17.

7

v Pottery, Jer. 18:3.

w Foreigners, Deut. 23:20.

8

x Acts 1:19.

9

y Or, Jeremiah, Jer. 1:1.

z Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

a Zech. 11:12, 13.

b Silver, 1 Chr. 28:14.

10

c Pottery, Jer. 18:3.

11

d Trial of Jesus, Mark 14:53.

e Treason, Jesus falsely accused of, 2 Kin. 11:14.

* PILATE. Roman governor of Judea, Matt. 27:2; Luke 3:1.

Causes slaughter of Galileans, Luke 13:1.

Tries Jesus and orders his crucifixion, Matt. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 18:28-40; 19; Acts 3:13; 4:27; 13:28; 1 Tim. 6:13.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/v7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use.php

A.D. 33

See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

15

l *Passover*, Num.
9:5.m *Prisoners, re-
leased at feasts*,
Psa. 79:11.

18

n *Envy, instances
of*, Prov. 14:30.o *Malice, instances
of*, Prov. 4:31.

19

p *Judge*, Judg.
2:18.q *Judgment-seat*,
Acts 25:10.r *Women, good, in-
stances of*, Prov.
31:10.s *Statecraft, women
in*, Prov. 28:2.t *Jesus, perfections
of*, Matt. 1:21.u *Dream*, Dan.
1:17.

24

v *Government, cor-
ruption in*, Isa.
22:21.w *Public Opinion,
corrupt yielding
to*, John 12:42.x *Judge, corrupt,
instances of*,
Judg. 2:18.y *Ablution, of the
hands*, Judg. 19:
21.

13 Then said *Pī'late unto him, Hearst thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And ^hhe answered him to ^knever a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 ¶ Now at ^lthat ^lfeast the governor was wont to release unto the people a ^{†,m}prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable ^{†,m}prisoner, called ^{ll}Bā-rāb'bas.

17 ^dTherefore when they were gathered together, *Pī'late said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? ^{ll}Bā-rāb'bas, or Jē'šus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for ^{n,o}envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ ^dWhen *ⁿhe was set down on the ^qjudgment seat, his ^{r,s}wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that ^tjust man: for I have suffered many things this day in a ^udream because of him.

20 But the chief ^hpriests and ⁱelders persuaded the multitude that they should ask ^{ll}Bā-rāb'bas, and destroy Jē'šus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the [†]twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, ^{ll}Bā-rāb'bas.

22 *Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jē'šus which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ^{v,w}When *^xPī'late saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and ^{§,y}washed

^{his} hands before the multitude, saying, ^aI am innocent of the blood of this just person: ^bsee ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, ^{c,d,e}His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 Then released he ^{ll}Bā-rāb'bas unto them: and when he had ⁱscourged ^gJē'šus, he delivered ^{him} to be crucified.

27 ¶ ^hThen the ⁱsoldiers of the ^{*governor} took Jē'šus into the ³common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of ^{soldiers}.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a ⁱscarlet ^krobe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a ⁱcrown of thorns, they ^{m,n}put it upon his head, and a ^oreed in his right hand: and they ⁿbowed the knee before him, and ^{p,q}mocked him, saying, ⁿHail, King of the Jews!

30 And they ^rspit upon him, and took the ^oreed, and ⁱsmote him on the head.

31 ^sAnd after that they had ^pmocked him, they took the ^krobe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify ^{him}.

32 And as they came out, they found a man of ^{Çy-rē'nē}, ^{Çi'}mon by name: him they compelled to bear his ^ucross.

33 ^vAnd when they were come unto a place called ^wGōl'gō-thā, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ^xThey gave him ^{4,y}vinegar to drink mingled with ^zgall: and when he had tasted ^{thereof}, he would not drink.

35 And they ^acrucified ^bhim,

^{34 x} *Death, scenes of*, Num. 23:10. ^y *Wine*, Prov. 23:31. ^z *Gall*, Job 16:13. 4 R. V. wine **35**—*a* *Crucifixion, of Jesus*, Mark 15:13. *b* *Jesus, sufferings of*, Matt. 1:21.

A.D. 33

See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

^z *Hand, washing of, a symbol of innocency*, Ezra 10:19.

^a *Hypocrisy, instances of*, Jas. 3:17.

^b *Responsibility, attempt to shift*, Ezek. 18:20.

25

^c *Curse, assumed for others*, Judg. 5:23.

^d *Punishment, assumed for others*, Lev. 26:41.

^e *Responsibility*, Ezek. 18:20.

26

^f *Smiting and scourging of Jesus*, Isa. 50:6.

^g *Prisoners, scourged*, Psa. 79:11.

27

^h *Mark 15:16-19; John 19:2, 3.*

ⁱ *Soldiers*, Ezra 8:22.

³ *Am. R. V. Prætorium*.

28

ⁱ *Colors, symbolic*, Ezek. 16:16.

^k *Dress*, Zech. 3:3.

29

^l *Crown of thorns*, Ex. 29:6.

^m *Cruelty, instances of*, vs. 28-34; Psa. 27:12.

ⁿ *Irony, instances of*, Mark 12:14.

^o *Reed*, Ezek. 40:3.

^p *Mocking*, 1 Kin. 18:27.

^q *Scoffing*, Hab. 1:10.

30

^r *Sputting*, Num. 12:14.

31

^s *Mark 15:20, 21; Luke 23:26-32; John 19:16, 17.*

32

^t *Mark 15:21; Luke 23:26.*

^u *Cross, borne by Simon*, John 19:17.

33

^v *Mark 15:22-37; Luke 23:33-46; John 19:18-30.*

^w *Mark 15:22; John 19:17.*

^y *Wine*, Prov. 23:31.

^{34 x} *Death, scenes of*, Num. 23:10. ^y *Wine*, Prov. 23:31. ^z *Gall*, Job 16:13. 4 R. V. wine **35**—*a* *Crucifixion, of Jesus*, Mark 15:13. *b* *Jesus, sufferings of*, Matt. 1:21.

† **CRIMINALS.** *Confined, in prisons*, Gen. 39:20-23; Ezra 7:26; Acts 16:25; *in dungeons*, Gen. 40:15; 41:14; Ex. 12:29; Isa. 24:22; Jer. 37:16; 38:10; Lam. 3:53, 55.

Released at feasts, Matt. 27:15, 21; Mark 15:6. *Sentence upon, to be executed speedily*, Ezra 7:26.

See footnote, **PRISONERS**, Psa. 79:11.

ll **BARABBAS.** *A prisoner released by Pilate*, Matt. 27:16-26; Mark 15:7-15; Luke 23:18-25; John 18:40; Acts 3:14.

§ **WASHING.** *Of hands, a token of innocency*, Deut. 21:6; Psa. 26:6; 73:13; Matt. 27:24. *Of the disciples' feet by the Savior, as an example of willing service*, John 13:5-15.

See footnotes: **ABLUTION**, Judg. 19:21; **CEREMONIAL WASHINGS**, Ex. 19:10; **PURIFICATION**, Num. 19:19; **SPIRITUAL PURIFICATION**, Psa. 51:2.

Figurative: *Of regeneration*, Psa. 51:7; Prov. 30:12; Isa. 1:16; 4:4; Zech. 13:1; 1 Cor. 6:11; Eph. 5:26; Tit. 3:5.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

- c *Lot*, Esth. 3:7.
- d Psa. 22:18; Mark 15:24; Luke 23:34; John 19:24.
- 5 R. V. omits remainder of verse.

37

- e *Insurrection, on the cross*, Mark 15:26.
- f *Legends*, Zech. 14:20.
- g *Irony, instances of*, Mark 12:14.

38

- h *Thieves*, Deut. 24:7.
- i Luke 23:32, 39.
- 6 R. V. robbers,

39

- j *Mocking*, 1 Kin. 18:27.
- k *Scaffolding, instances of*, Hab. 1:10.

40

- l *Temple, figurative*, 1 Kin. 6:17.
- m *Jesus, divine sonship of*, Matt. 1:21.
- n *Cross*, John 19:17.

41

- o *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
- p *Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3.
- q *Senate*, Num. 11:16.

42

- r *Unbelief, instances of*, Heb. 3:12.
- 7 R. V. He is the King of Israel; let

45

- s *Darkness, at the crucifixion*, Gen. 1:2.
- t *Celestial Phenomena*, Luke 23:44.

46

- u *Prayers of Jesus*, Luke 5:16.

and parted his garments, casting lots: ⁵that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, ^dThey parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his [†]accusation written, ^{e,†}THIS IS JĒ'SUS ^oTHE KING OF THE JĒWS.

38 Then were there two ^{6, h, i}thieves ^acrucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And they that passed by ^{i, k}reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And ^{i, k}saying, Thou that destroyest the ^ltemple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the ^mSon of God, come down from the ⁿcross.

41 Likewise also the chief ^opriests ^{i, k}mocking him, with the ^pscribes and ^qelders, said,

42 ^{i, k}He saved others; ^{7, j, k}himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Īś'ra-el, let him now come down from the ⁿcross, and we will believe him.

43 ^{i, k}He trusted in God; ⁷let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the ^mSon of God.

44 The ^{h, i}thieves also, which were ^acrucified with him, ^{i, k}cast the same in his teeth.

45 ¶ Now from the sixth hour there was ^{s, t}darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour JĒ'sus ^ucried with a loud voice,

saying, ^vĒ/Ī, Ē/Ī, lā'mā sā-bāch'tha-nī? that is to say, ^wMy God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard ^{that}, said, This man calleth for ^xĒ-li'as.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a ^yspunge, and filled it with ^zvinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Ē-li'as will come to save him.

50 ¶ ^aJĒ'sus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, ^byielded up ^sthe ghost.

51 And, behold, ^cthe ^dveil of the ^etemple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did ^fquake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the ^ggraves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept ^harose,

53 And came out of the ⁱgraves after his ^jresurrection, and went into the ^kholy city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now when the ^lcenturion, and they that were with him, watching JĒ'sus, saw the ^mearthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the ⁿSon of God.

55 ^oAnd many ^pwomen were there beholding afar off, which followed JĒ'sus from ^qGāl'ī-lee, ministering unto him:

56 Among which was ^rMā'ry Māg-da-lē'nē, and ^sMā'ry the mother of ^tJāmes and ^uJō'sēs, and the ^vmother of ^wZēb'e-dee's ^{v, w}children.

A.D. 33

v Psa. 22:1; Mark 15:34.

w *Despondency*, Eccl. 2:20.

47

x Or, *Eljah*, 1 Kin. 17:1.

48

y Mark 15:36; John 19:29.

z *Wine*, Prov. 23:31.

50

a *Jesus, death of*, Matt. 1:21.

b *Death*, Num. 23:10.

8 R. V. his spirit.

51

c Mark 15:38-41; Luke 23:45, 47-49.

d *Veil, of temple*, 2 Chr. 3:14.

e *Temple, Herod's*, 1 Kin. 6:17.

f *Earthquakes, instances of*, Isa. 29:6.

52

g *Grave*, 2 Sam. 3:32.

h *Resurrection*, 1 Cor. 15:12.

53

i *Resurrection of Jesus*, Matt. 28:6.

j *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

54

k *Centurion*, Matt. 8:5.

l *Armies, Roman*, Deut. 11:4.

m *Jesus, divine sonship of*, Matt. 1:21.

55

n *Friendship, instances of*, Prov. 22:24.

o *Love, for Jesus, instances of*, 1 John 4:19.

p *Women, last at the cross*, Prov. 31:10.

q *Galilee*, Mark 6:21.

56

r *Mary*, Mark 15:40.

s *James*, Matt. 10:3.

t *Salome*, Mark 16:1.

u *Zebedee*, Matt. 4:21.

v *James*, Luke 5:10.

w *John*, Mark 1:19.

+ INDICTMENTS. Instances of: Naboth, for blasphemy, 1 Kin. 21:13, with vs. 1-16. Jeremiah, for treasonable prophecy, but of which he was acquitted, Jer. 26:1-24; a second indictment, Jer. 37:13-15. Three Hebrew captives, for contumacy, Dan. 3:12, with vs. 1-28; Daniel, for contumacy, Dan. 6:13, with vs. 1-24. Jesus, under two charges, first, for blasphemy, Matt. 26:61, 63-65; Mark 14:58, 61-64; Luke 22:67-71; John 19:7; second, for treason, Matt. 27:11, 37; Mark 15:2, 26; Luke 23:2, 3, 38; John 18:30, 33; 19:12, 19-22.

Stephen, for blasphemy, Acts 6:11, 13. Paul, Acts 17:7;

18:13; 24:5; 25:18, 19, 26, 27. Paul and Silas, Acts 16:20, 21.

Quashed, Acts 18:14-16.

© MARY MAGDALENE. Possessed of devils; delivered by Jesus, Mark 16:9; Luke 8:2, 3. Present, at the crucifixion, Matt. 27:56; Mark 15:40; John 19:25; at the sepulchre, Matt. 27:61; 28:1-7; Mark 15:47; 16:1-7; Luke 23:55, 56; 24:1-7; John 20:1, 11-13. Recognizes Jesus after his resurrection, Matt. 28:8-10; Mark 16:9; John 20:14-18.

▲ JAMES. A brother of Jesus, Matt. 13:55; 27:56; Mark 6:3; 15:40, 47.

Generated on 2020-10-01 06:07 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.nathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

57

z Mark 15:42-47;
Luke 23:50-56;
John 19:38-42.

y *Rich, instances*
of, Jas. 5:1.

z *Armathea*, John
19:38.

a *Joseph*, John
19:38.

59

b *Dead, prepared*
for burial, 2 Kin.
4:32.

60

c *Burying Places*,
Gen. 23:4.

d *Stones*, Ex.
24:12.

61

c *Mary*, Mark
15:40.

62

f *Sabbath, prepara-*
tion for, Ex. 16:
23.

g Mark 15:42;
Luke 23:54;
John 19:14, 31,
42.

h *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.

i *Pharisees*, Matt.
15:12.

63

j *Jesus, prophet*,
Matt. 1:21.

k *Jesus, resurrec-*
tion of, Matt.
1:21.

64

l *Disciples*, Matt.
9:14.

9 R. V. omits by
night,

65

m *Soldiers*, Ezra
8:22.

66

n *Seal, on sepulchre*
of Jesus, 1 Kin.
21:8.

1

a Mark 16:1-8;
Luke 24:1-10;
John 20:1.

b *Sabbath*, Ex.
16:23.

c *Friendship, in-*
stances of, Prov.
22:24.

d *Love, for Jesus*,
instances of,
1 John 4:19.

57 ¶ ^aWhen the even was come,
there came a ^yrich man of ^zĀr-
mā-thæ'ā, named ^aJō'seph, who
also himself was Jē'sus' disciple:

58 ^aHe went to Pī'lāte, and
begged the body of Jē'sus. Then
Pī'lāte commanded the body to
be delivered.

59 And when ^aJō'seph had
taken the ^bbody, he wrapped it
in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new
^ctomb, which he had hewn out
in the rock: and he rolled a great
^dstone to the door of the ^csepul-
chre, and departed.

61 And there was ^oMā'rŷ Mäg-
da-lē'nē, and the other ^eMā'rŷ,
sitting over against the ^csepul-
chre.

62 ¶ Now the ^lnext day, that
followed the day of the ^gprepa-
ration, the chief ^hpriests and
ⁱPhār'ī-sees came together unto
Pī'lāte,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember
that that deceiver ^jsaid, while he
was yet alive, After three days
^kI will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the
^csepulchre be made sure until
the third day, lest his ^ldisciples
come ⁹by night, and steal him
away, and say unto the people,
He is risen from the dead: so
the last error shall be worse than
the first.

65 Pī'lāte said unto them, Ye
have a ^mwatch: go your way,
make ^cit as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made
the ^csepulchre sure, ⁿsealing the
stone, and setting a ^mwatch.

CHAPTER 28

*The resurrection of Jesus. 9 He appears
to the women. 11 The soldiers bribed.
16 Jesus meets his disciples on a moun-
tain in Galilee. 18 The great commission.*

IN the end of the ^bsabbath,
as it began to dawn toward
the first day of the week, ^{c,d}came

^eMā'rŷ Mäg-da-lē'nē and the
other ^fMā'rŷ to see the ⁹sepul-
chre.

2 And, behold, there was a
great ^hearthquake: for the ⁱangel
of the Lord descended from
heaven, and came and rolled
back the stone ^lfrom the door,
and sat upon it.

3 His ²countenance was like
^llightning, and his raiment
^kwhite as ^lsnow:

4 And for ^mfear of him the keep-
ers did shake, and became as
dead men.

5 And the ⁱangel answered and
said unto the women, ⁿFear not
ye: for I know that ye seek Jē'-
sus, which was ^ocrucified.

6 He is not here: for he is
^{*}risen, as he said. Come, see
the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his
^pdisciples that he is ^{*}risen from
the dead; and, behold, he goeth
before you into ^qGal'ī-lee; there
shall ye see him: lo, I have told
you.

8 And they departed quickly
from the ⁹sepulchre with fear
and great ^rjoy; and did run to
bring his ^pdisciples word.

9 ¶ And ³as they went to tell his
^pdisciples, behold, ^sJē'sus met
them, saying, ^tAll hail. And
they came and ^uheld him by the
feet, and ^vworshipped him.

10 Then said Jē'sus unto them,
Be not afraid: go tell my breth-
ren that they go into ^qGal'ī-lee,
and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now when they were go-
ing, behold, some of the ^wwatch
came into the city, and shewed
unto the chief ^xpriests all the
things that were done.

12 And when ^xthey were as-
sembled with the ^yelders, and
had taken counsel, they ^zgave
large ^amoney unto the ^bsoldiers,

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

c *Mary Magdalene*,
Matt. 27:56.

f *Mary*, Mark
15:40.

g *Burying Places*,
Gen. 23:4.

2

h *Earthquakes, in-*
stances of, Isa.
29:6.

i *Angel, functions*
of, Heb. 1:13.

l R. V. omits from
the door,

3

j *Lightning*, Job
28:26.

k *Colors*, Ezek.
16:16.

l *Snow*, Jer. 18:14.

2 R. V. appear-
ance was as

4

m *Fear of God*,
guilty, Acts 9:31.

5

n *Afflictions, consola-*
tion in, Psa.
34:19.

o *Crucifixion, of*
Jesus, Mark
15:13.

7

p *Apostles*, Luke
6:13.

q *Galilee*, Mark
6:21.

8

r *Joy*, Psa. 5:11.

9

s *Jesus, appear-*
ances of, Matt.
1:21.

t *Salutations*,
Luke 1:44.

u *Love, for Jesus*,
1 John 4:19.

v *Jesus, worship*
of, Matt. 1:21.

3 R. V. omits as
they went to tell
his disciples,

11

w *Soldiers*, Ezra
8:22.

x *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.

12

y *Senate, Num.*
11:16.

z *Bribery, instan-*
ces of, 1 Sam.
8:3.

a *Money*, Jer. 32:9.

b *Witness, corrupt-*
ed by money,
Num. 35:30.

* RESURRECTION OF JESUS, Matt. 27:53; 28:2-15; Mark 16:1-11; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-18. Foretold by him-
self, Matt. 16:21; 17:9, 23; 20:19; 26:61; 27:63; Mark 8:31; 9:9, 10, 31; 10:34; Luke 9:22; 18:33; 24:7, 46; John 2:19-21;
10:17, 18.

A.D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

13

- c Falsehood, Job 21:34.
- d Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
- e Sleep, Psa. 127:2.

14

- f Government, provincial, Isa. 22:21.
- 4 R. V. rid you of care.

15

- g Bribery, instances of, 1 Sam. 8:3.
- h Watchman, unjathul, 2 Sam. 18:24.

16

- i John 21:1, 2.
- j Apostles, Luke 6:13.
- k Galilee, Mark 6:21.
- l Mountain, Mic. 7:12. 17 m Jesus, appearances of, Matt. 1:21. n Jesus, worship of, Matt. 1:21. o Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

13 Saying, 'Say ye, His ^adisciples came by night, and stole him away while we ^slept.

14 And if this come to the ⁱgovernor's ears, we will persuade him, ⁴and secure you.

15 ^oSo ^hthey took the ^amoney, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jew^s until this day.

16 ¶ ⁱThen the eleven ⁱdisciples went away into ^kGal'lee, into a ^lmountain where Jē'sus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw ^mhim, they ⁿworshipped him: but some ^odoubted.

18 And ^mJē'sus came and spake unto them, saying, All ^ppower is given unto ^qme in heaven and in earth.

19 [†]Go ^rye therefore, and ^steach all nations, ^ubaptizing them in the name of the ^vFather, and of the ^wSon, and of the ^xHoly Ghost:

20 ^uTeaching them to ^yobserve all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, ^zI am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.

- u Baptism, Christian, Luke 20:4. v Holy Trinity, Luke 3:22. w Jesus, divinity of, Matt. 1:21. x Holy Spirit, Acts 1:2. 6 R. V. make disciples of
- 20 y Obedience, enjoined, Heb. 5:8. z a Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20. a Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

A.D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

18

- p Jesus, King, Matt. 1:21.
- 5 R. V. authority

19

- q Mark 16:15; Luke 24:47.
- r Commandment, enjoining evangelism, Deut. 8:2.
- s Apostles, commission of, Luke 6:13.
- t Instruction, Prov. 23:23.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

M A R K

CHAPTER 1

The preaching of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is baptized. 12 His temptation. 14 He preaches in Galilee, 16 and calls Peter and Andrew, James and John. 23 A man with an unclean spirit healed; 29 also Peter's wife's mother, 32 and many others. 40 A leper cleansed.

THE beginning of the ^agospel of ^bJē'sus Christ, the ^cSon of God;

2 As it is ^dwritten in ¹the ^eprophets, ^fBehold, I send my ^gmessenger before thy face, ^hwhich shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 ⁱThe voice of ^hone crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 ^jJōhn did ^kbaptize in the ^lwilderness, and ^lpreach the baptism

of ^mrepentance ²for the ^mremission of sins.

5 And there went out unto ^qhim all the land of ^pJū-dæ'a, and they of ^qJē-ru'sā-lēm, and were all ^bbaptized of him in the river of ^rJōr'dan, ^sconfessing their ^ssins.

6 And ^tJōhn was ^uclothed with ^vcamel's hair, and with a girdle of a ^wskin about his loins; and he did eat ^xlocusts and wild ^zhoney;

7 And ^apreached, ^bsaying, There cometh ^cone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^dshoes I am ^enot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 And ^fpreaching, ^gsaying, There cometh ^hone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ⁱshoes I am ^jnot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

9 And ^kpreaching, ^lsaying, There cometh ^mone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ⁿshoes I am ^onot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

10 And ^ppreaching, ^qsaying, There cometh ^rone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^sshoes I am ^tnot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

11 And ^upreaching, ^vsaying, There cometh ^wone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^xshoes I am ^ynot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

12 And ^zpreaching, ^asaying, There cometh ^bone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^cshoes I am ^dnot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

13 And ^epreaching, ^fsaying, There cometh ^gone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^hshoes I am ⁱnot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

14 And ^jpreaching, ^ksaying, There cometh ^lone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^mshoes I am ⁿnot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

15 And ^opreaching, ^psaying, There cometh ^qone mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose ^rshoes I am ^snot worthy to stoop down and unloose.

A.D. 26 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

- m Stn, forgiveness of, Rom. 5:12.
- 2 R. V. unto
- n Salvation, conditions of, Acts 16:17.

5

- o John, his influence upon the public mind, Luke 1:63.
- p Judea, Luke 5:17.
- q Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.
- r Jordan, John baptizes in, Gen. 32:10.
- s Stn, confession of Rom. 5:12.

6

- t Stoicism, Acts 17:18.
- u Dress, Zech. 3:3.
- v Camel, 1 Sam. 30:17. w Leather, 2 Kin. 1:8. x Locust, used as food, Nah. 3:17. y Food, articles of, Psa. 136:25. z Honey, Prov. 25:27.—7 a Preaching, Matt. 9:35. b John, testifies to the messiahship of Jesus, Luke 1:63. c Jesus, Messiah, Matt. 1:21. d Shoe, Josh. 5:15. e Humility, instances of, Prov. 22:4.

A.D. 26 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

1

- a Gospel, Mark 13:10.
- b Jesus, Messiah, Matt. 1:21.
- c Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

2

- d Word of God, Psa. 119:9.
- e Prophecies, concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, Gen. 13:2.
- f Mal. 3:1; Matt. 11:10.
- g Messenger, figurative, Hag. 1:13.
- h John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.
- 1 R. V. Isaiah the prophet.

- 3 i Isa. 40:3; Matt. 3:3; Luke 3:4-6. 4 j Baptism, John's, Luke 20:4. k Beth-arabah, Josh. 15:6. l Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

† MISSIONS. Religious propagandism, 2 Kin. 17:27, 28; 1 Chr. 16:23, 24. Enjoined, Psa. 96:3, 10; Matt. 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 24:47, 48. Prophecy concerning, Matt. 24:14; Mark 13:10. Peter's vision concerning, Acts 10:9-20.

Ordained by Jesus, Matt. 24:14; 28:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47-49. Saul and Barnabas ordained for, Acts 13:2-4, 47. Paul appointed to, Acts 26:14-18; 1 Cor. 16:9.

Symbolized by the flying angel, Rev. 14:6, 7. The first to do homage to the Messiah were heathen, Matt. 2:11. Missionary hymn, Psa. 96.

See footnotes: GENTILES, Prophecies concerning the conversion of, Acts 10:45; JESUS, Kingdom of, prophecies concerning, Matt. 1:21.

* REPENTANCE, Psa. 34:14, 18; Isa. 22:12. Exhortations to, Prov. 1:22, 23; Jer. 6:16-18; 7:3; 26:3; Hos. 6:1; 14:1-2; Amos 5:4-6.

Enjoined, Deut. 32:29; 2 Chr. 30:7-9; Job 36:10; Isa. 22:12; 31:6; 44:22; 55:6, 7; Jer. 3:4, 12-14, 19, 22; 18:11; 25:5, 6; 26:13; 35:15; Ezek. 12:1-5; 14:6; 18:30-32; 33:10-12, 14-16, 19; Dan. 4:27; Hos. 10:12; 14:1, 2; Joel 1:14; 2:12, 13, 15-17; Amos 4:12; Jonah 3:8, 9; Hag. 1:7; Zech. 1:3; Matt. 4:17; Mark 1:4, 15; 6:12; Luke 3:3; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 8:22; 17:30; Rev. 2:5, 16; 3:2, 3, 19.

Gift of God, 2 Tim. 2:25; of Christ, Acts 5:31. Goodness of God, leads to, Rom. 2:4. Tribulation leads to, Deut. 4:30; 30:1-3; 1 Kin. 8:33-50; 2 Chr. 6:36-39; Job 34:31, 32.